

HILDEGARD VON BINGEN

1098 - 1179

LIBER VITAE MERITORUM

Boek van levensverdiensten

1158-1163

Let op: dit document is een computer vertaling naar het Engels van een oorspronkelijk Spaanse vertaling; het kan fouten of niet-vertaalde woorden bevatten.

Bronnen:

Spaans: http://hildewardiana.es/5pdf/libro_meritos_de_la_vida.pdf

INHOUD

Samenvatting	3
FIRST PART - THE MAN WATCHES THE EAST AND THE SOUTH § 1 - 124	7
SECOND PART - MAN WATCHES WEST AND NORTH § 1 - 85	47
THIRD PART - MAN WATCHES NORTH AND EAST § 1 - 84	79
FOURTH PART - MAN WATCHES SOUTH AND WEST § 1 - 70	110
FIFTH PART - MAN CONTEMPLATES THE TOTALITY OF THE WORLD § 1 - 86	137
SIXTH PART - MAN REMOVES EVERYTHING, UP TO FOUR CONFINES DE LA TIERRA § 1 - 45	165

De oorspronkelijke paragraafnummering in Romeinse cijfers is vervangen door een nummering in Arabische cijfers

Samenvatting

First part. Man looks East and South

The first part describes a Man so high that he reaches the summit of the clouds of the heaven and extends to the depths of the abyss, and which represents God, whose shoulders are above the clouds in the most serene ether. From shoulder to thigh under the clouds. From thighs to knees, it is in the air of the earth, and so every part of its body is in an environment that has its own meaning. It is turned towards the East and looks East and South.

His face shines brightly. In his mouth is a white cloud. There is darkness coming from the North, dwelling with the devil, empty of all joy and happiness and full of evil spirits that devise traps for men. The devil exhales a fog in which you can see seven images. Each of the images is the allegory of a vice, and its characteristics correspond to the particularities of this vice. But from the cloud comes the voice of a virtue that contrasts with this image. And so with each of the images; their details, their meaning and the moral aspects related to each vice, its behavior and its meaning.

It ends, like the four following parts, with an exposition of the punishments reserved for those who commit such sins as well as penances, or "penalties of purification of souls", which man must do in life if he wants to be free from the devils that tempt him with that vice and avoid punishment.

The Vices that are shown and the Virtues that answer them in this Part are:

Love of the world - Love of God
 Petulance - Discipline
 Diversion vain - Modesty
 Hardness of Heart - Mercy
 Laziness - Anxiety
 Foolish Joy - God's Desire

Second part. Man looks West and North

Man goes to the West and looks West and North. On each shoulder a wing covers his arms; also has a wing over the back and chest, and all are raised to take flight.

Between each wing there is a book of a color and a content whose meaning explains. The white cloud in which Man is submerged from the shoulders to the thighs, is full of souls of the righteous. And in the mist above, where formerly were the vices described, now see the images of eight vices, the which oppose eight virtues:

Gluttony - Abstinence
 Asperity - Authentic Generosity
 Impiety - Piety
 Falsehood - Truth
 Desire for Contention - Peace
 Unhappiness - Happiness
 Immoderation - Discretion
 Perdition of souls - Salvation of souls

Third part. Man looks North and East

Man turns to the North and look to the North and the East. The winds, the air, the fecundity of the world that are under the firmament of heaven, cover this Man of thighs knees like a dress, while fire and air light are the adornment of his clothes.

The elements of the world are addressed to the Man complaining that men upset by their evil deeds, so they stink and hunger for justice. He Man answers them that he will purify them and meanwhile will afflict men until go back to Him, as often as they are contaminated, for every creature knows Creator and clearly understands that He has created it, while man is rebellious and gives many creatures the honor they owe to their Creator. And in the fog he sees seven other vices whose images he describes, to which seven oppose virtues:

Pride - Humility

Envy - Charity

Conceit - Fear of God

Disobedience - Obedience

Incredulity- Faith

Despair - Hope

Lust - Chastity

Fourth part. Man looks South and West

The Man turns to the South and looks South and West. It is on the ground from the knees up to my calves, and the earth has moods, life force (*viriditas*) and germ, and in a certain sense, the flourishing and vigorous beauty of Man, as if the His strength would have adorned her. Because the earth produces life in all its forms and all that has been formed in the earthly creatures has been produced by the earth. The earth is the matter of the work of God in man, and is also the matter of the humanity of the Son of God.

And in the fog described above that already had many types of vices, appear images of eight vices to which eight virtues are opposed.

Injustice - Justice

Heartburn - Strength

Forgetting God - Holiness

Inconstancy - Constancy.

Concern for earthly things - Heavenly Desire

Obstination - Repentance

Worldly Desire - Contempt of the World

Discordia - Concordia

Fifth part. Man contemplates the whole world

Man contemplates the whole of the globe. And the waters of the abyss, in which from the calves to the soles of the feet, so that it the abyss, show the strength of this Man who restores everything, purifies everything, he sanctifies everything, he contains everything and carries everything with him. And the essence of his being penetrates in all creatures and consolidates them, as the soul gives firmness to the body.

The abyss also shows that everything is in the power of Man, who sustains and holds everything. From the calves of Man leaves with sweat an air that moves all the waters of the abyss. Finally the Man compresses with his feet the forces of the elements that are on the earth, on the earth and under the earth. Then, in the fog described, five images appear that represent another five vices, to which five virtues are opposed.

It ends with the habitual analysis of the vices and their images, and with an exposition of the punishments reserved for those who commit such sins and the penances that must be performed the man in life if he wants to avoid punishment. The Vices and Virtues of this Part are:

Fatuity - Respect

Frivolity - Sage stability.

Hex - True Worship of God.

Avarice - Total detachment.

Sadness of living in the world - Heavenly joy.

Sixth Part. Man removes everything, to the four corners of the earth

Man removes everything, to the four corners of the earth. And on his thigh left appears a Unicorn, who is the Son of God, who says: "The things that were created will be destroyed and those that have not been created will be built. Will also be examined the sin of man, good with the righteous works that are in him shall be perfected and will pass into the afterlife with his good name."

That removes the four confines of the earth means that at the end of the world God he will show his power with the forces of the heavens and shake all the ends of the earth and so all souls will prepare for judgment.

At the end of the world he will perfect the strength of virtues in man. Everything in the earth they will be removed with great terror and all the things that had been stained for the sins of mankind they shall be purified. God with his invincible weapons too he will destroy the North and all his forces, and destroy the devil, strip him of his weapons and he will snatch his booty. Then there will appear a dazzling sky and a pure earth, purified together with the elements that are now as dull, and do not leave to fully see its celestial origin.

In this part no vice appears, since from the end of the world onwards the devil will not provoke more sordid vices to deceive men, because the world it will cease to exist as it was before. All things will have passed into eternity, and the instability and tiredness that the world now has and everything in it will have finished. The work of God, which is man, will last and will not end, and so will the Man's works will not fade, for the works of the man who reaches God it will shine in the regions of heaven, while the work that goes to the devil will remain in the punishments.

He then describes the joys of the different states of life, secular, religious, martyrs, virgins etc.: "All these receive the joys of joys and the recognition of ineffable adornments, and are blessed because they served their Creator with the good works inspired by Him. In the judgment of the resurrection He will call them blessed of my Father and will then receive much greater joys than those who have now. For, while now only rejoice in the soul, then

instead they will have joys in both body and soul, ineffable joys to the point that no creature will be able to manifest them to the mortal world. "

FIRST PART

THE MAN WATCHES THE EAST AND THE SOUTH

BEGIN THE BOOK OF THE MERITS OF LIFE REVEALED BY THE LIVING LIGHT THROUGH A SIMPLE MORTAL

This happened to me, a mere mortal, the ninth year after the apparition true to me revealed true revelations for which I suffered for ten years. It happened to me from the first year, since that apparition had manifested itself to me explain *the qualities of the various natures of created things, and answers and advice for many people both distinguished rank as inferior, and harmonious symphony of heavenly revelations, and writings and even a language unknown* some other explanations. At that time, after the said visions, I was left with an intense weakness and an annoying and serious heaviness of the body. And so for eight years. When I turned sixty I had a powerful and admirable vision for which I also suffered for a five-year period. Thus, the year in that I turned sixty-one, that is 1158 of the Incarnation of the Lord, reigning Federico as Emperor of Romans, unfortunately for the Apostolic See, I heard one voice of Heaven saying to me: "You, who from childhood has been given the gift of revelation, not bodily but spiritual, by the Spirit of the Lord, transmits the things you see and hear now. It is true that at the beginning of your visions you are they manifested some things as a spiritual milk, for some were revealed to you as food soft and light, but then others were manifested as solid food and perfect. Now speak, not from Thee but from Me, and write from Me, and not from Thee."

And just as it had happened to me in previous visions, being witnesses that man and the girl who attended me I would have liked to hide and that no one will find me, but I started writing. And again I heard the voice of the sky that spoke to me and instructed me.

FIRST PART

MAN WATCHES EAST AND SOUTH

I saw a man so high that it reached the summit of the clouds of the sky and arrived until the depths of the abyss, so that his shoulders were above the clouds in the most serene ether; from the shoulders to the thighs, was under the clouds in another White cloud; from thighs to knees, was in the air of the earth; from knees to calves was on the earth, and calves down, to the soles of his feet, was in the waters of the abyss, so that he was also standing on the abyss. I was turned eastward so that it looked east and south.

His face shone with such brilliance that I could not look at it in detail. In its mouth there was a white cloud that looked like a trumpet, full of sounds that emitted quickly. When the Man blew, the air emitted three winds, of which, one it carried a fiery cloud, another a stormy cloud, and the third a cloud resplendent. That is to say that each wind carried a cloud on itself.

The wind with the burning cloud remained still before the face of the Man. The others two, with their cloud, descended to their breast and there they unfolded their winds. And the wind that he stood before his face, and spread his cloud from east to south. In that cloud there was a great multitude of living, ardent beings, which were unanimous in their will and had their life in full union. In his presence was a table full of feathers everywhere, flying according to the precepts of God, when they raised God's commands. In it, the science of God had written certain arcana, and this crowd fixed their eyes on that little table. And when they looked at these writings, they were given the virtue of God so that from now on they played in unison harmony the trumpet that sounded with all kinds of music.

The wind that carried the stormy cloud before mentioned, took it with her from the south to the west, so that the length and breadth of the cloud looked like a square dimensions could not understand the human mind. In the cloud there was a huge crowd of saints; all had the spirit of life and no one could count them. Their voices echoed like waters of a torrent and said: "We occupy these dwellings according to the gentle will of the man who makes the wind blow. But when will we recover our bodies? Only when we have them, can we rejoice more than now."

The crowd that was in the fiery cloud answered with a voice of praise, saying, "When the Divine takes its trumpet, it will throw lightning, thunder and fire burning on the earth and will move the fire that is within the sun, so that all the earth tremble. This will happen when God wants to reveal His great signs. And so he will call all the peoples of the world with his trumpet in all tongues. And everyone those who have their names written will receive their bodies."

The wind above the glowing cloud spread with this cloud from the East to North. Frightful and dense darkness that came from the West was they spread out into the resplendent cloud with great density and horror, but they could not pass beyond the resplendent cloud. In the cloud appeared the sun and the moon; there was a lion in the sun and a ram in the moon. The sun shone on the sky and in the sky, and on the earth and under the earth, and so he went forth and returned to the sunset. But when the sun he advanced, the lion advanced with him and snatched, plundered, torn and torn many prey. When the sun declined, the lion withdrew with him, and manifested his joy with many roars. The moon on which the ram was, followed the sun in to ascension and in the sunset, and with it the ram, and the wind blew and said: "The woman who is pregnant will give birth and the ram fight against the North"

In the darkness there was an innumerable multitude of lost souls who were distancing themselves from those who sang the hymn of praise in the South, because they did not want have no relationship with them. His guide was called "Seducer" because they followed the actions of the one who overthrew Christ and no longer has power. And they all they cried out loudly, saying, "Alas, alas, horrible and harmful deeds, which took life and took us to death!"

Then I saw a cloud coming from the North that stretched out into this darkness. It was empty. of all joy and happiness since she had not been touched by the rays of the sun, nor had exposed to him, but it was full of evil spirits wandering from here to there and They plotted traps for men, but they were ashamed when they thought of Man mentioned above.

And I heard the ancient serpent say to himself, "I will use all the force of my energy in prepare my strength and fight against my enemies as much as I can. "And poured his drool full of impurities and vices over men. And with the greatest derision them he kept saying, "Bah! They are called suns by the light of their works, but I will make them be harmful, dark and horrible in the darkness, "and exhaled a repulsive mist from his mouth, which covered the earth like the blackest smoke. Then very strong roars rumbled in the fog, saying, "No one should worship another god unless he sees it and know. Why should man honor anyone he does not know?"

I saw in this fog many images of vices and observed seven of them in the way following:

THE FIRST IMAGE

The first image had a human appearance and color as a black from Ethiopia. I was naked and had his arms and legs around a huge tree with many branches, full of all kinds of different flowers. He took the flowers and held them in his hands. saying:

1. WORDS OF WORLD LOVE

"Mine are all the kingdoms of the world with their flowers and ornaments. Why should I? wither when I have all this vital force in my hands? Because I should grow old when it could blossom in the freshness of youth? Because I should turn my beautiful sight into blindness? If this happens, I should be ashamed. I will enjoy as long as I can of the beauty of this world, I want to embrace it with delight. Do not I know what the other life is, and the fables I hear do not mean anything to me." Barely finished speaking, the tree dried to the roots and rushed into the darkness of which I have spoken, and the figure fell with him.

2. RESPONSE OF DIVINE LOVE

I heard a voice from the stormy cloud respond to this image: "You commit the greatest foolishness if you think you can have a full life in a spark of ash. You are not looking for a true life where the beauty of youth does not wither and not wear old age. You have no light, you are surrounded by a black fog and you hide as a worm in the will of man. You live only a moment and you dry up right away like the hay, and thus you fall into the lake of perdition with all that you cover between your limits, like what you call flowers.

However I am a column of celestial harmony. I give all the joys of the real life. I do not reject life, but I crush what hurts you, that's why for you alone I have scorn I am the mirror of all the

virtues in which every believer is examined clearly, while you run through the paths of darkness, and your hands alone produce rebellions."

THE SECOND IMAGE

The second image looked like a dog accustomed to hunting, raised on its paws rear, with their foreheads resting on a straight cane, while happily moving its tail. And said:

3. WORDS OF PETULANCIA

"What hinders the joy of the man who is able to move to laughter with offal? The essence of the breath of the soul is beautiful and also shows its melodious nature. What would be the man who only had feelings of death? No one! So let us have fun while we can."

4. DISCIPLINE RESPONSE

Again I heard a voice coming from the stormy cloud that responded to the figure: "You, total wicked, with your miserable joker behavior always ready to mock you are like the wind blowing in all directions, and with your whimsy you imitate the worms that dig the earth. When men see you, they agree with you. since you always run to meet them cheerfully like a dog, and thus you persuade them to do only what they want. But your words are really idle and criminal because they hurt your heart. You convert your caprice into law and with them captures the man.

I, however, wear a belt of holiness and a layer of honesty; I am the honorable accompaniment of royal marriage, which shows with joy the lineage of the discipline that twinkles with the ornaments of justice. "

THE THIRD IMAGE

The third image also looked like a man, except that his nose was twisted, hands like bear claws, and feet like a tap. I had black hair and I was wearing a clothes pale. And said:

5. WORDS OF THE VAN FUN

"Better to have fun than to be sad, fun is not a crime. All who know to God they rejoice and sing. Heaven rejoices in all creatures. Why should not it me to be happy too? If I only brought sorrow to my neighbor, they would they would flee from me. Therefore, I will not. I will devote myself to many types of fun for may all rejoice with me. God created the air that brings me pleasant sounds and that He gives me the fruitful flowers that satisfy my sight. Why should I not delight? with them? Even men entertain themselves with animals, and animals with man. And so it must be. "

6. MODESTIA'S RESPONSE

From that stormy cloud I heard again a voice that responded to this figure: "You are a idolatrous who only does his own will, and you are like a dead sound, out of human hands. You have the will of a human and a beast, and your habits are both human and bestial. In fact,

all your actions have the nature of the mortal creatures, not of the living but of the dead, since you have what you want and you inflammations in the variable paths of vanity. However, I am ashamed of such things and protect myself under the wings of the Cherubim; I learn the mysteries of God in the writings and decrees and I am full of heavenly life. I look with innocence eyes and seek the honesty of my customs according to the will of God. You, however, flee from the will of God in the blindness of your ignorance."

THE FOURTH IMAGE

The fourth image had the stature of a man, and it was like thick smoke, but no had human limbs, except very large black eyes. This figure neither rose nor he would not move from one place to another, but would remain motionless in the darkness mentioned before. And said:

7. WORDS OF HEART HARDNESS.

"I did not create anything, I made no one exist. Why should I work and wear out? So that I will not; I do not want to work for anyone except if it can be useful to me. God that he created everything to take care of it, because if I am affable with someone and I ask them by your affairs, what benefit does it give me? I will not do anything, neither good nor bad. And if I am always busy in being compassionate, what tranquility does it produce me? What kind of life will I have if I pay attention to all the happy and sad people? I will take care of myself and let each man take care of himself."

8. RESPONSE OF MERCY

Again I heard from the stormy cloud a voice that answered this image: "Oh, d e stone heart!, what do you say? The flowering plants offer their aroma, and the stone emits its moisture. All creation shows its fullness in some way. All creatures serve man and do this service willingly. You, however, do not you are quite worthy to have a human form, only a cruel look comes out of you, without mercy; you are like very bitter smoke, blackened by evil.

But I am a plant with all the softest vital force that grows in the air and in the Dew. My insides are so full that I can help others. I was present at that Fiat which they fell all creatures serve man. But you in that occasion was excluded. With my eyes I see every need and make it mine. Helped to the depressed to recover the spirit, because I am like balm for the pain, and my words they are the right ones. But you are only bitter smoke!"

THE FIFTH IMAGE

The fifth image had something like a human head except that his left ear it was a hare's ear, so large that it covered his whole head. The rest of his body looked like a worm without bones, curled up in its hole like a child wrapped in his clothes. And he said in a terrible voice,

9. WORDS OF LAZINESS

"I do not want to offend anyone to not see me deprived of comfort or help either. Because if I offend someone, I could ruin my very existence and I would not have any friend. I will honor the noble and the rich and I will not pay any attention to the saint or the poor and that they can not benefit me in any way. I just want to be nice to everyone not to suffer, because, if I attacked someone, they could give me back the blow with force. And if I did somebody a little evil, he would soon give me a bigger one. While live with men I want to live in peace. Whether they do evil or do good, shut up Likewise, sometimes it is better to lie and cheat than to tell the truth. It is also better for me to gain something to lose; it is better to flee from the fort than to fight against it.

What would you gain if you started something that could not end? Although the winners and wise men make fun of me, they have only what comes to them, yet I choose my own house. Those who speak the truth frequently lose their property, and those who they fight, sometimes they die."

10. RESPONSE OF THE DIVINE VICTORY

Again I heard a voice from the same tempestuous cloud that responded to the figure: "Your first mistake was when you raised your voice against God and did not want to imitate the Justice. And so you wandered wandering in the company of your terrible insensibility separating you of justice, you have deceived people when you had favorable circumstances. Do not you have no integrity.

I, however, hold the sword of God's strongest virtues, and with it I can eliminate all injustice. I'll hit you in the jaw with my sword. Will harden my heart against you because you are like ashes of ashes. I will make sure that all things you desire and gather, be small and scarce. I do not want to live in the ashes or in the vain lies of the world, I wish on the contrary to reach the source of living water.

I fight against the ancient serpent and destroy all its defenses with the mystery of the Scriptures of God, with which I will always attack in my fight against the devil. For this I will always dwell with the true God. "

THE SIXTH IMAGE

The sixth image had the face of a man, except that his mouth was like a scorpion's and his eyes were so deformed that the white was bigger than the pupils. Their arms seemed like a man, but his hands were twisted and had long claws. His chest, belly and back, looked like a crab. Their legs looked like lobster and his feet were like vipers. It was intertwined inside a mill wheel that gave so that he held the upper spokes with his hands, and with his feet the lower ones. She had no hair on her head and she was naked. And he uttered through his mouth these words like burning torches:

11. WORDS OF CHOLERA

"I trample and trample everything that offends me. Why should I endure an offense? He that he does not want me to do anything to him that he does not do to me either. I will smite with my sword and I will strike with my staff whoever wants to insult me."

12. RESPONSE OF PATIENCE

And again I heard a voice from the stormy cloud, answering this figure: "My voice was heard in the heights, my voice reached the earth and distilled balm on it. You are a authentic fraud that drinks blood, because you are always from the North. But I am the force vital of the sweet air that produces the flowers and fruits of all virtues; I build solidly in the minds of men and I finish everything I start, since I am constant. I do not trample on anyone, I am calm and nobody condemns me. But if you erect a tower, with a word I will destroy it, I will strip it and disperse it. You will be destroyed, but I will remain forever."

THE SEVENTH IMAGE

The seventh image looked like a man from head to back, except that his hands looked like monkeys. Loins down looked like a goat. But his feet were so hidden in the abovementioned darkness that I could not see them completely. She was not wearing any clothes and was completely naked. And said:

13. WORDS OF JOY NEAR

"I have a sweet and beautiful life. Why should I abstain from it? God gave me this life. Why I will not give pleasure to my flesh? In the same way as the Copper is first very hard and has a blackish color, but then shines like gold, if there is some dirt in my flesh, I am not guilty. There are many people who live simply in blindness and do not know what they do, but I know this life and I want live it fully. "

14. RESPONSE OF GOD'S DESIRE

And again I heard from the stormy cloud a voice that answered this image and said: "You, being naked, why do not you be ashamed to lead a blind and dumb life instead of the one in which there is no dark night? With your actions you violate justice and truth. You do not live a rational life. I however know that life world wilts like hay, so my yearning points to other things that they will never be exhausted. I retain in myself the divine harmony and the angelic and spiritual joy and I did not get tired of them because I made an alliance with them and I will never part with them."

And I saw that the Man mentioned before had grasped by the hilt a sword drawn with three edges; began to swing it from side to side, to hurt, and He said:

15. WORDS OF THE SWORD

The sword said: "I have the greatest zeal against the North and against all its inhabitants. Who can overcome me and take me down? No one! Because I am not formed of matter. He man and woman have not sought existence for me, but I judge all works designed. For God formed man from the clay of the earth; his works and I look at him like someone who looks in a mirror".

16. THE INFIDELS ARE NOT KNOWN AND THE WORKS OF GOD REMAIN IN FORCE

Then I heard a voice from heaven say, "Who is able to number the works of God? And how many beings live in the kingdom of God? Who are they, and what kind are they? How many speak to each other and extend the darkness of the schism, so that they seek their god in the North and worship him, in such a way that, according to their own perverse wills, scrutinize and destroy the honest things created by God? "

They recognize what they have in their hearts saying, "This life is good, that life is bad ". They think they know more than God, but they do not know what they do. The works which God performs in man, remain during eternal life, as shown by the words of Ezekiel when he writes about the four creatures.

17. EZEKIEL'S WORDS

"As for the shape of their faces, it was a man's face, and the four had faces of Lion to the right, the four had an ox face to the left, and all four had face of eagle ". (Ezekiel 1:10). It means the following.

Man is the work of God and only of God. The face of man means the pity of God, which gives sensitivity to man. The face of the lion is the virtue of God that gives reason to man. It is on the right, since the piety and virtue of God are in the wings that denounce the greatness of the good works that are done by divine inspiration.

The face of the ox indicates the sacrificial victim who is God, thereby showing man how must offer sacrifices. It is to the left, since certain sacrifices defects are broken, since sacrifices are accepted and others are rejected. From similar manner, a person who offer his will to God meditate on matters heavenly but still attend to the earthly. However, God attracts man to himself during the sacrifice and then gives him gifts, so that he may offer himself to God as offering.

On the other hand, the eagle face prefigures the science of God that gives man the ability to acknowledge him, and knowledge according to the will of God. It is above the other virtues because it is terrible in man, and for man is life. And that Life does not weaken but breathes everywhere, and everywhere it extends its look, and appears in man as the stars in the firmament.

18. MAN CAN NOT CALCULATE WHO SHALL HOST IN CELESTIAL ADDRESSES AND WHO, SEDUCED, SHALL HAVE WITH THE DEVIL.

Although man has a lot of knowledge, no one can list the works of God, nor know the number of those who will possess the kingdom of heaven. The same that the wonders of God are innumerable, so also are innumerable those who with his good works reach the heavenly abodes. In the same way, those who have been seduced by the temptations of the devil are incalculable and will dwell with the devil. God, however, knows the number of everything.

19. THERE ARE MANY SECRETS IN GOD, THAT DOES NOT REVEAL TO ANYONE.

However, there are many, many secrets in God, that He does not reveal anyone except partly, according to what pleases Him and what He desires. Only He knows everything, it contains

everything and keeps everything he does. He preserves all things according to His plan. Grace. Even the fact of this vision attests.

The Man so high that it reaches the summit of the clouds of the sky and extends until the depths of the abyss represents God.

20. WHY YOU CAN CALL MAN TO GOD

From this so-called "Man" it can be said with justice that through Him all the things and from Him proceeds everything. This is that Man of whom the prophet says:

21. WORDS OF THE PROPHET ISAIAH

"The Lord emerges as a hero, as a warrior awakens his wrath, shouts and shouts, against his enemies he is courageous." (Isaiah 42, 13). Whose meaning is:

Before the beginning of time, the Lord, with great strength and power gave life to all class of creatures. The life he created contained in himself the fertile seed for the multiplication of all creatures.

And he created all things altogether good, according to the plan which he had drawn from always. And he added the framework of all the virtues so that nothing would be lacking, for who fought with full power against his enemies, who with visceral pride, before See a ladder try to climb and before you find a chair try to sit down. Their works are fantasies, and so, as these fade away, pride goes to the destruction.

As for the Man who arouses his wrath in the fullness of his works, it means the fiery fire of the angelic choruses, who expelled the enemy when he tried to cover the sky with darkness of evil. And as a result of the very strong will of God, in the joy that originated by the victory, the angelic choruses shouted in voice high, saying, "Who is like God?" With this clamor that seemed like a wind tempestuous, all the celestial militia announced that the enemy had been they rejoiced because there would be no more fighting in heaven. Thus the old enemy fell in the darkness, devoid of light and the joy of living, but he prepared his quiver and his arrows to fight against the will of that hero.

The same Man also triumphed of his enemies with another different work of his, is say for a work that resembled Him, for the man created by Him, and with this power began to fight again against the arrows and the wickedness of his cunning enemy.

22. GOD WILL FIGHT AGAIN WITH THE OLD ENEMY, AS HE DID IN HEAVEN, AND WILL DESTROY IT COMPLETELY.

Then the Word made flesh lifted his standard, and the battle will last until that the number of brothers be completed, that is, of the saints. With the strongest this man will fight against the enemy as he had already fought against he before in the sky, and will destroy it completely, because that is based on the leisure of sins and is based on perfidy and evil. Who has no part in this, is blessed and his happiness will never end.

23. MAN CAN SPEAK ABOUT WHAT IS BETWEEN HIS BIRTH AND HIS DEATH, BUT IGNOR WHAT HAD BEEN BEFORE OR THAT WILL BE AFTER HIM.

Measures of this man are so huge that extend from the beginning of the creation until the end of the centuries: but the human creature can only speak of the time until it disappears. Ignore what was before or what will come after him. Only God it has no beginning or end.

24. ONLY GOD KNOWS WHAT HAD BEFORE THE BEGINNING OF THE WORLD.

This man's shoulders are above the clouds in the most serene ether. This means that before the beginning of the world only He knew all things in the secret of his divine radiance. God is above all things and is sublime in everything, so that neither the angels nor the souls of the righteous can fully attain it. All creatures come from God while He has no principle and stands alone in itself.

He lives in himself, has power in himself, and knows by himself. God is the one who lives, the one who can and the who knows. With these three powers, all his works are distinct and perfect. That's why all his works have the possibility of reaching his perfection when carrying out his activity.

25. WHY ETERNITY IS FIRE, AND THIS FIRE IS GOD, AND IS EFFECTIVE FIRE.

God is eternal, eternity is fire, and this is God. It is not a hidden fire, nor a call quiet, but an effective fire. The power of God is beyond the mind and the understanding of all creatures. He, arranges everything and rules everything in the clarity of its mysteries and secrets, as the head rules the whole body. And so God creates life rational, that is, seeing eyes, hearing ears, noses that smell, and the reason pronounces his speech with his mouth. God is the head of all believers; without However, he does not reveal everything that is hidden in the mystery of his divinity since in him are also hidden the arcana of life. Also, also by your decision makes his ministers burn in his fire (Hebrews 1: 7), because any decision the account before executing it. So it is with God.

Indeed, before the law, represented by his shoulders, he himself examined with the water and fire to men before the law, because they were not yet to be tested by any other legality. Later he did it according to the law and purified them with different and strong punishments, which he completed later when He became man and destroyed the power of the devil. He has mercifully purified the men of his sordid sins with his true righteousness, for as the prophet says:

26. WORDS OF THE PROPHET ISAIAH

"His power rests upon his shoulder," (Isaiah 9: 5), which means the following. Justice appeared by a man with the power of God when God became man, by the power of the power of his shoulder, he destroyed the works of the devil and ruined hell. And baptizing all over the world through his apostles, God I bring to justice justice for the man who, formed from the mud of the land, had become mortal. Because the man, when he still looked like the cocoon of the first flower, was seduced by the devil who opened his insides and vomited all his dirt, which marked all the sons of men by sowing the seed poisonous of lust. God, however, formed a body in the purity of the Virgin with the warmth of the Holy Spirit without the venomous seed gathered in the flesh. For the so, when God became man, He cleansed men

from all the poisonous filth of the devil, because this man cleansed of sin, saved sinners by purifying their sins.

27. FROM THE ORIGIN OF THE CREATURES TO CHRIST HAVE BEEN MANIFESTED SOME MIRACLES, BUT OTHERS HAVE STAYED DARK.

From his shoulders down to his thighs, Man is under the clouds, in another white cloud. It means that from the birth of the creatures to their true birth, when the truth arose on earth, God did many miracles in the magnificence of his honor and in the secret of his divinity. He revealed some things for miracles, but kept hidden those that, by God's will, remain clear and brilliant in the mysteries of the hidden life of the spirit for ordination and protection of holy souls. But it is impossible to clarify all this to human understanding.

28. THE ANTIGUA LAW WAS THE SOUND OF THE WORD, BUT NOT THE VERB.

He, his shoulders down, he founded a special militia men. He imposed the requirements of the old law, which resembled the sound of the word but was not the word itself. The sound of a word is heard before the word is understood. Of the Similarly, the old law was sound or shadow of the Word until it appeared the Word, that is Christ.

29. AS THE BODY IS KEPT IN THE KNEES, THEREFORE GOD CARRIES ALL ITS CREATION

Thighs to the knees, man is in the air surrounding the earth: the same way all flesh comes from the thighs and these are supported and move on knees, so God leads all creatures and fed into the heat on and the humidity in which it is based and nourishes the life of the body. Of the Similarly, a new people comes from the true chastity and enjoy the comfort (though suffer while on earth) and quenched with the sweetness of miracles and virtues. When Divinity joined the Virgin by the breath of the Holy Spirit, the Word became known in his humanity, and revealed the new law by himself. And so the sound and the Word became one when the old and new law were harmonized into one.

30. THE ANCIENT LAW WAS IMPERFECTLY, ALMOST IN SHADOWS, BUT THE NEW VE IS OPENLY. SO ALSO THE SOULS OF THE SAINTS DO NOT HAVE THE FULL JOY, BECAUSE THEY WILL ONLY SEE WITH PERFECTION ONCE THEY RECEIVE THEIR BODIES.

The old law was dark but the new law is openly displayed. Similarly the souls of the blessed, as the old law, deprived of their bodies, do not have full joy, because they do not yet see perfectly the face of the Father, for it would be impossible for them, because something broken in half you can not see entirely. But when they receive their bodies are intact, they will see it complete in its fullness and later, as the new law looks perfectly obscured what could not be seen in the old, will never change anything different.

31. THE VOCATION OF THE NEW PEOPLE WILL NOT BE DAMNED EVEN IF THEY HAVE FATIGAS AND SUFFERINGS.

Between knees and calves, man is on earth. Since knees sustain a person and calves give strength to his feet, so God moves and reinforces all things and gives strength to the earth to

sustain and force the creatures, and this strength is its support. Thus, the land looks like knees and calves of creatures, and holds them as the hub of the wheel of a car. Directs water from here to there, because if the land does not come between the air and water, the air does not let the water flow.

But as the knee flexes sometimes, but the calf limits their movement and also the land is sometimes driven the wrong way by some of his creatures, so do not do your homework properly. The land, however, did not hesitate because the power of God restores the right way.

So the vocation of the new people, manifested to the world by the Gospel and strengthened by him, suffer many trials and tribulations when your knees are shaken by the Antichrist. But with the strength of his calves, these men will not collapse as they have confidence in their head, which is the Lord.

Because the same as the head, which was on the earth without sin, became the passion of someone different from what it was at first, as if his knees buckled but never diminish its force, just as the seductive evil flexes occasionally the Church based on the new law. But she recovered her strength and will and remain invincible.

32. REGIONS IN THE LOWER ABYSS, AS WELL AS THE UPPER REGIONS, THERE ARE MANY THINGS UNKNOWN TO MAN

And calves down to the soles of the feet, the man is in the waters of the abyss, so that is standing in the abyss. This means that the power of God and his wonderful life are hidden, that is what is symbolized in the soles of his feet invisible. And refers to those mysteries that should not be known by the man, as what is in the waters of the deep, for as many things that are not known are high, in the same way, many of which are in the gap can not be known by men and comforting him. He also governs and judges what is in the lower parts that are under his power, and his judgments reach hell. There is nothing that is not under their power.

He is strongly established in his mysteries, since God does not reveal completely to anyone. God is resting on the seventh day from all his work, like the man who is on the soles of his feet. Similarly, at the time of the antichrist, the vocation of the new people that does not lose its strength but preserves until completion of the wonders of incomprehensible to the God man, and leaning his feet rest well in these wonders until the last day, and will not hesitate anymore, because all the weaknesses end here.

33. NO MAN WILL KNOW WHAT WILL HAPPEN AFTER THE END OF THE SON OF PERDITION

Indeed, just as no one can explore the abyss, no one can know the future that follows the end of man of perdition. Wisdom has spoken about these things:

34. WORDS OF WISDOM

"The height of heaven, the breadth of the earth, the abyss: who can? Measure them" (Ecclesiasticus 1, 2) means the following:

The sphere of the world is driven by fire, wind and air and all the creatures living inside. As the sky with all its glory is in the highest part of this globe, what man could never penetrate with a look?

Also the amplitude of the earth, with the water running around and which run over the gap, is in a sense in the center of this area. But no one can understand. The abyss with all its singular things is at the end of the world. And who can reach this end? No one except God who created it. But man lives within this area and is surrounded by its extension, so no one can move forward with their intelligence beyond this boundary, because the creatures living in the power of God as the heart lives on the person, a small part in comparison of the whole person. Similarly, the creatures are a small part of the power of God, which is great and incomprehensible. All creatures that are in heaven, on earth and under the earth can not understand God, neither distinguish nor enclose it within limits.

But all wisdom comes from God which dominates everything. God predestined all things with his wisdom and distinguished himself with his wisdom all things that He created on this globe. He gave all things the taste of sky and surrounded the circle of heaven with his actual ministry. He transformed the land to serve the needs of all creatures. He entered the gulf as an administrator does not allow any of his stuff is lost. But wisdom is also the eye of God provides and contemplates all things, and is affectionate friend and friendly embrace, because God is everything in moderation. Wisdom also calls men to the heights of heaven, as He dominates in its fullness over all creatures with science, which is the eye of wisdom. But man also resembles the breadth of the earth as it has the ability to desire and choose. In what way?

Man will be glad what you want, when wanting to choose according to his will, and then receive help in what you have chosen. If you invoke God, God will help, but if you choose the devil, the devil will meet with the suggestion of evil. The man may also want and choose rationally know, but whatever he wishes or choose, does not by his own power, but with the permission of God who created it. As the man can do many different things, it can also have many desires and choices to seek and achieve a lot. And like the devil deceived the first man, often he returns to seduce him with the same suggestions.

Man when away from the good wishes and turns to the devil it can be done as the depth of the abyss, and then the devil raises your wishes as free will. And God allows this to happen. When instead, man intertwines with good wishes and performs good deeds, transgressing them sometimes, not because he has stopped doing good things completely, but because sometimes neglected, then God does not allow perish, because still bears itself the I desire good.

The devil, however, does not trust the man completely, but do the desires of your flesh, because the devil knows that man does not want to give up God. That man is not standing in the abyss, but it seems a storm that sometimes clear with the sun and sometimes wrapped in black clouds. Who can measure the entity of contempt for man, who wondered why the man created on all the works of God, he forsook God and mimicked the devil who lost all his glory when he opposed God for pride and was destroyed? Who can measure the destruction caused when the man left God and chose the worst tyrant, that is the devil, rather than God? But God foresees and judges these things.

35. GOD INFIDED THE GREATEST VIRTUES OF HOLINESS TO THE FALLEN MAN IN EVIL.

This man turns to the East, to look to the east and south. From the beginning of the world God commanded His creatures proceed almost as resplendent sun. God not only formed, but the perfected and multiplied, channeling them towards the south. And after he rushed to God reformed evil man, about their original state, infusing greatest virtues of holiness.

36. NO ONE CAN COMPARE TO GOD.

His face, however, shines so brightly that you can not fully see that the Holy Divinity burns so brightly, goodness and justice that nobody is able to scrutinize the details. There is no other God but God. No one can make their works like Him, because only God is in all his miracles which are, like himself, incomprehensible. He is the same fire burning and living angels. He is the brightness they come from many mysteries that hold life is in God miracles. And these miracles are innumerable in heaven and on earth and under the earth.

37. ALL THINGS DILIGENTLY OBEY THE ORDERS OF GOD

Near the mouth of man, there is a white cloud that looks like a trumpet. The divine and smooth management, coupled with his divine will express the divine emanations coming out of the mouth of God, and sound like the sound of the trumpet. The trumpet is full of all sounds played with alacrity, because all rational or irrational things, by order of God, obey the divine command with total submission, obey God and honor Him and praise, as He created them. Because, in fact, God is good and all things that come from him are good.

38. GOD I DISPOSE EVERYTHING TO KEEP IN THE RECTITUDE TO THE SPIRITS OF THE CITIZENS OF HEAVEN, SUSPENSED THE MAN TO NOT COMPLETELY FAILURE AND FRUSTRÓ WITH YOUR ENCARNATION WHAT WAS PERFECT FOR THE DYES

When the man blows the trumpet, it produces three winds, since God so inscrutable and hidden disposition of his will, made three - way proceeding justice in three orders of holiness. *Winds, one wearing a fiery cloud, another a stormy cloud, the third a glowing cloud, and are supported by the same winds.* Thus, the first path of justice is in the glory of the angels, burning with the love of God and only want what God wants, as the fiery cloud. Another way is the work of men, is tempestuous, and has many difficulties and tribulations, almost like the thundercloud. The third way covers the white virginity and immaculate of the Incarnation of the Lord as the shining cloud, because justice is the foundation of all this and is based on holiness.

For God, doing all things according to the mystery of his will, consolidated in justice to the heavenly spirits and sustenance to those men who abandoned tempestuous works to not completely perish. He chased away the works of darkness with the light of the Immaculate Incarnation and with the light of virginity, and revealed the ways of justice. Angels remained in God's love, while man away from God, had to be restored after his fall thanks to the holy works that returned him again to the original magnificence.

Men now are struggling with the blessed work under the burden of the flesh, but in the last day rejoice in the symphony of all kinds of praise. Meat constricts the spirit while in the flesh, but later the meat is subject to the spirit, and so the man can be completely holy.

39 ANGELS HAVE HIS GAZE ON THE FACE OF GOD, AND WE ARE READY TO DO HIS WILL

The wind that carries over the fiery cloud, stands in front of the man 's face, as the justice of God holds the glory of the angels that burn in the love of God and in the will and glory of God. Because the angels who watch the face of God are always ready to act according to their will and do not depart from him.

40. GOD KNOWS THE WORKS OF SAINTS AND DO NOT LEAVE IN OBLIVION.

The other two winds, however, with its clouds descend to the man 's chest, and there unfold its winds. Justice, advancing with men in two ways, one the old law and another the Incarnation of the Son of God, and into the deep science of God with good deeds of men, and extends in many wonders, because God known works of the saints, and do not forget. In his secret plan God prepares eternal reward for the holy and extends his good deeds in endless praise of his glory.

But the wind remained with his cloud before his face, spreads from east to south, because justice, which glistens in the presence of God in the glory of the spirits higher than at the beginning remained steadfast to the truth, he leans over the righteous deeds of men, so that man reaches his joy with these works, as it originally had. The reason for this is that God gave the ability to reason both angels and men and also gave each person the angelic protection. God did this in both the Old and New Testament, but He joined angel and man in the New Testament with greater love than in the Old. Because, in the Old Testament, an angel was like the voice of a man, but in the New Testament the angel joined the man as a voice is linked to the word.

41. SAINTS HAVE A FEELING UNANIMOUS SPIRITS.

In the fiery cloud, there is a glittering crowd that has a life concorde in one mind and in one union, because the burning armies of the holy spirits live in blazing glory and honor. His glory is ineffable and their number is so large that it can not be calculated but is with the knowledge of God. And they want all the things God wants and are linked as if they were one, because they are united in one single principle, as a single body having different members but one body, and so are a single life in unanimity.

42. GOD LAUNCHES TO EARTH BY THUNDER AND LIGHTNING TRIALS OF CITIZENS OF HEAVEN, AND TERRORIZES THE TRANSGRESSORS OF HIS LAW IN TIMES OF FAMINE, PESTILENCE AND WAR.

In front of them is a board full of feathers everywhere flying according to the commands of God, as are the precepts of God that support them. This means that the aforementioned board is filled before the mysteries of divine judgment, which is manifested by the will of God when He wants to manifest. The wisdom of God has written on this board secrets that the crowd looks carefully, because God has other hidden mysteries in his secret plan, which the blessed spirits are very observant. Indeed, when God sees men worshipping idols and other men who prevaricate his law, often fiery trials of the denizens of heaven burning in his love, make him

move the burning feathers of the winds and sends on earth rays and thunder and terrorizes people with famines, plagues and wars and thus brings the whole world to terrible shock.

43. EACH JUDGMENT OF GOD LOS ANGELES REPRISE THEIR PRAISES.

While angels look closely at the board, the power of God in them *makes resound like a very loud trumpet with all kinds of music unanimous melody*. This means that when they contemplate God's will also receive the virtues of God, heaping of strength and fullness of all kinds of joys and unanimous praise of God. They only sing the praises of God and that all his judgments are true and righteous, as John also heard in his Revelation and written.

44. JOHN IN REVELATION ON THIS ISSUE.

"O Lord God Almighty, your judgments are true and righteous!" (Revelation 16,7). Its meaning is this:

O Lord!, You have spoken as "Lord" by fear, as "God" by love, and "Almighty" for knowledge of all things. Your judgments are true and righteous, because you destroy all fears with real fear, and the true love join all loves, and your true omnipotence dominate all powers. When a man interprets the law to suit their own interests, rather than as God says it, then you show your fair trial, so you know that nothing can against you.

And when a man puts his love in the flesh rather than your fair love, then you despise him that love with the bitterness of pain, so that will never be comforted if not thanks to you. When a person breaks your laws into sin by worshipping idols instead of your name, then with just fighting judgment against your enemy, who managed to persuade the man not having into account since its first deception. And then you send lightning and thunder on the ground and pour water in deluges, and command the land unfruitful done, and send disease and war, so that man can know that he can not do anything without you, and know that your judgments are true and righteous.

45. THE ANGELS PRAISE THE GOOD WORKS OF MEN, AND GOD WANTS TO BE PRAISED BY ANGELS AND MEN.

The crowd of angels also praises men for the good works they do. And for this reason they never stop praising this work or for an hour or for a single moment. They are continually praising without end. God wants to be praised by the angels because this multiplies its glory and pleased. So similarly he wants the works of the holy people will be proclaimed and expressed by the praises of the angels, for the works of men are in the image and likeness of God. And so He wants the works of men are praised openly to him by angels, and since man is supported by the help of God, God wants to be praised by men as it is for the angels, so also magnify his glory.

46. NO MAN CAN KNOW ALL THE MYSTERIES OF GOD, SO, SOME OF WHICH ARE CELESTIAL SPIRITS IN THE PRESENCE OF GOD HAVE BEEN APPOINTED BY THE PROPHETS, SOME NOT.

So God has established all things aright. God's secrets shine when they look and are beyond the understanding of man's knowledge. This has been said to the angels, spirits, ministers, for those who cheer and those who rejoice with joy. His mysteries are unknowable man, who can

not know what or how they are. Although knowledge of man seems a mountain and science to rise to the heights in imitation of God, no man sees the top of the mountain, not even its top, which is the science of God, no man has seen or you can upload, or you can learn the secrets of God, nor of those who are always in his presence. Some of those who are always in the presence of God, who appointed the prophets and saints who saw in the Holy Spirit, but others were not named, because the prophets only talked a little, moved by divine inspiration, as he has written apostle Paul:

47. PAUL ON THIS ISSUE

"I heard arcane words that no man can say." (II Cor 12, 4), which means:

To Paul's heart, even as infused and comforted by many great miracles, it was strengthened and therefore did sprout in others the seeds of virtue, perceived secret words, endowed with prescience, that had been hidden to men who ignore who has hidden or that reason, or how it happened, or that means.

As divinity can not be fully scrutinized by men, neither will it lawful for a man to say how these words have been expressed in the expression of voice or how sound the praises of the mysteries of God, which is completely sink into the innermost secrets of spirits, and are alien to the man while he is in the flesh.

48. WHEN MEN PERSEVERE GOOD AND LIVING IN HOLINESS, THE SPREAD OF GOOD WORKS HIS GOES BEYOND THE HUMAN HEART.

I saw that the wind was on him the thundercloud cited above, the moved him from the South West. This is because justice, proving the works tempestuous men with many tribulations, leads from the South, when leads to perfect faith through perseverance. Thus the men who fight against the devil, persevere in goodness and live in holiness with God.

The length and width of the cloud look like a square that by its dimensions not be understood by the human mind, because the extent and spread of good works and greatness and love of the virtues are so great that the extent of their good works exceeds the capacity of the human heart.

49. IN THE HALLS OF HEAVEN, THEY SOUGHT THEM YOUR HOLY WORKS, ARE THE SOULS OF SAINTS.

In this cloud there is also a large crowd of saints who have the spirit of life and can not be listed. They are blessed dwellings that have prepared them for the souls of their good works and holy saints. They live a happy life and there are so many that no one can count them except God.

50. SOULS OF SAINTS WISH TO REGAIN THEIR BODIES.

Their voices are like the noise of many waters, as their praise, with the unanimity of a unanimous sound and a single will, chiming by the breath of the spirit as the waters of salvation. They say that previously possessed a body according to the will of God, and although it has become ashes, regain want to live with him one day more joy.

51. SOULS OF SAINTS NOT RECIVER THEIR BODIES BEFORE THE DISORDER OF THE ELEMENTS.

But the burning of love in the presence of God, receive the reply that they do not receive their bodies before the final judgment before shaking elements, when a huge fire purge the elements while God shows his great power.

God's voice will call all the dead, both condemned as the elect and then rise again with their bodies for eternity, as their bodies will be changed into an unalterable life when they arise again, although some receive death and others blessed life.

52. JUSTICE WITH CHRIST VIRGINITY FIGHT AGAINST THE DEVIL.

And the wind was above the aforementioned glowing cloud, spread with this cloud from east to north. This means that justice, bringing pure works of virginity in Christ that arise when rising truth, fight against the wickedness of the devil, which, BC, could not be done completely. Indeed, as the man created meat at first, then went on to the spiritual life, and also the old law, manifested only in his holiness to carnal manner, successively life again in Christ and in the Church, and thus the sanctity rose to life and completely destroyed the old enemy, whom the old law could not resist.

53. DIABOLIC INIQUITIES OPPOSE CHRIST AND THE CHURCH, AND YET PREVAIL.

But the vast darkness that came from the west spread to the bright cloud dense and horror. This means that all the iniquities and evils diabolic gathered were sent to oppose the works of Christ and the Church with large deep perfidy.

But this darkness was unable to pass beyond the glowing cloud. Though evil attack the faithful with many adversities, is not strong enough to destroy or obscure works of the faithful in Christ shining.

54. THE VIRGINAL INCARNATION OF CHRIST ENLIGHTENS THE WORLD AS THE SUN.

In the aforementioned glowing cloud, the sun and the moon appear and represent the mystery hidden from the Immaculate Incarnation hidden in the splendor of virginity, mystery that illuminates the world like the sun and even proclaims the Church, which imitates Christ in baptismal regeneration, as the moon follows the sun.

There is a lion in the sun that is clearly a hidden mystery decreed by God. A brilliant miracle that God chose to become man and therefore the Son of God took flesh from the Virgin. So the sum power of your divinity, a man appeared like a lion, and walked down an unknown path that no man has done ever, but only Him.

55. THE CHURCH IS A SIGN OF VICTORY THE ANCIENT SERPENT.

And there is a ram on the moon, that is in the Church. The Church has taken the sign of victory over the old serpent around the world, because the devil has been defeated at all.

For this reason, the sun shone above the sky and in heaven, on earth and under the earth. This means that the mystery of the Incarnate Son of God is the greatest divine mystery, in which there are other mysteries that are known only in heaven. The mystery divine Incarnation brought many miracles creatures of the earth and penetrated the abyss with the splendor of his power.

And the sun comes rising, because this mystery brought virtues that had not been seen before. *And the sun returns, declining,* when God's judgment ruling nullifies the deformities of the vices and all to no avail.

56. THE WORD OF GOD INCARNATE, WHICH IS ONE WITH THE FATHER TAUGHT THE BAPTISM.

When the sun advanced, the lion advanced with him and shattered many prey, and that means that when God expressed its hidden mystery, the incarnate Son of God appeared to him in the flesh and admirably in divinity, since both are one. And destroyed many of the works of the devil, when he threw away the faithful. *When the sun returns, the lion returns with him and in him,* because when the same mystery hidden in God's judgment brought her fiance mystery, the incarnate Word of God, which exists with God stays with God and there united with God, he judged the evil deeds of the people when he transformed the old law in the new law. And to triumph over the enemy, *the lion roaring expresses joy,* with the roars of the true baptism and regeneration of spirit and water.

57. REMAIN FAITHFUL TO THE SON OF GOD THE THINGS THAT TEACHES HEAVENLY.

Instead, the fact that *the moon which is the sheep follow the ram constantly in the sun on his ascension and at sundown,* means that the Church, after overcoming death follows the mystery of God with strength glorious victory, advances in spiritual things and back in worldly things. For the Son of God, heavenly teacher, she lived with men who faithfully followed all their doctrines when taught and passed on their bodies many ordeals, as Christ had done.

58. ANY FAITHFUL, FOLLOWING CHRIST, DESTROY THE WORKS OF DARKNESS.

And the wind blew and said: "The pregnant woman give birth and the ram will fight North". It means that, by divine inspiration justice reveals that the Church has good and holy works, which achieved a glorious victory over the devil, so that all the faithful renounce themselves and then follow the footsteps of Christ, destroying the works of darkness and merging with God.

59. SOULS TO ANTIGUA THAT MIMICKED SNAKE AND REMAIN WITH HER UNHAPPINESS DEATH, THEY BLAME ADAM.

In the darkness above there was a large crowd of lost souls who departed from the chorus of those singing in the south wind, with those who do not want to have any association. His guide was named "the Seducer" because they followed the actions of which was shot down by Christ and no longer has power.

So there are many unfaithful souls in Hell's punishments. While they were alive, these souls despised the words of the denizens of heaven. They would not be friends with those who had done only good and righteous deeds, but always craved evil. Therefore, souls who imitated the ancient serpent, to which destroyed and crushed the Son of God, remain in the unhappiness of death because they did not want life.

And they all cried out in regret, saying, "Alas, alas, terrible and works harmful they took us life and have led us to death!". And in their torments, they give great strident voices, and Adam blame for the horrors of the darkness he took upon himself when he disobeyed God's orders and rushed into death. But these souls disregarded and mocked the light of faith they saw and the works of justice on which they heard, and despised voluntarily. They chose the devil rather than God.

60. IN THE INFERNAL STORMS THERE IS NO HOPE OF JOY

At the end you see a cloud coming North that expands into that darkness and is dry of all joy and all happiness, because the sun nor touch nor light. This is another type of unhappiness and infernal torment coming devil and bind to the darkness described with ominous torment. In such cruel suffering there is some hope or joy or salvation, because the real sun nor exults with joy infuses any or any splendor of its clarity, and it will not reach any of the earthly splendor sun.

61. THE DIABOLIC SPIRITS SHOULD BE SHAMEED BY GOD

The cloud is full of evil spirits who wander here and there and plan snares for men, but they are ashamed when they think of the man before mentioned. It means that unbelief are wicked evil spirits, and run from one party to another producing innumerable evils. Ashamed before God and flee, because they are not blessed in any way, nor want to be, and have the sentence of eternal damnation.

62. OLD ENEMY CONCERTS MANY VICES TO DECEIVE THE CHOSEN OF GOD.

But you hear the old serpent that says to himself: "I will use the might of my power as a bulwark against my enemies and fight as much as possibly can". It means that the old enemy, in the exaltation of their pride with their wiles produce different vices to harass and deceive those whom God has chosen, without allowing them to have peace of mind.

Therefore *expelled from his mouth among men baba dirty and filthy with all kinds of vices and blows on them with great scorn.* And with the greatest excitement makes fun of them throwing up dirt from their corruptions and vices by the mouth of his wickedness, he seduces men and leads them to the heresies, causing some idol worship, and other teaching them the greatest and perverse easements.

And he says he will make the so - called "suns" by the clarity of light, are repulsive and ignorant and horrible in the darkness, because it strives to make the elect of God to shine for their holy works, become ill and sleazy works suspicious, and the mere mention of their names produces revulsion among men.

63. INDUCE THE DEVIL WORSHIP MEN NOT TO GOD BUT TO IDOLS.

And the old serpent *exhales the most repulsive fog of his mouth, covering the earth as the black fumes*, because to reject faith sends numerous temptations that cover the whole world with the darkness of his perversity. *Then very loud roars reverberate in the fog, saying: "No one should worship another God unless you see and know. Why I should honor someone who does not know?"*. It means that instills disbelief persuasions in unjust man, about not to worship God but to idols they see and know. These bad persuasions aside the reason of man of the true God, who is invisible to human weakness in the glow of his divinity.

64. THEY WANT TO BE HAPPY THAT GOD TO WORSHIP IS IN HEAVEN.

Those who desire the highest happiness, worship the living God who gives life to all creatures and dwells in heaven. And do not worship anyone but Him who, remaining in divine glory, all things correctly, says the psalmist David:

65. Psalmist's words about this.

"Our God is in heaven, everything that pleases the user. The idols of the nations are silver and gold, work of man's hand." (Psalm 115.3-4), which means:

God is life that is not obscured by any principle, and is not limited by any imperfection. He is our God, and because he himself is life, donated to his inexhaustible life. It is in heaven, that is to say it is at that claror that mortal man can not comprehend But what is this life that makes abode of life? God, indeed, lives and gives life to his people and gives them an eternal abode of life. And who can do that, but God? Everything God has arranged in order, so done. But men are vain thoughts, because they start many projects that can never conclude.

God himself completely underwent the rationality of man to all creatures to bring to perfection, and they are not animated by another life but God has given them. Indeed, the unbelievers, their idols of infidelity promise a life that God gave them. But the idols that man plays live, only they are made and adorned with silver and gold image because men with this work of their hands have profaned his reason, comparable to silver and with his knowledge, like gold.

And as the devil refused to God first sends his breath to these idols and they claim to be a god, then talk through them, and without sight, look, without wisdom listens, without intelligence, perceives no air live without the breath of spiritual life, breathe.

But above all that the devil has no power, so it launches into a great confusion as it prepares its own mockery, since it has no power, nor has the man, but rejoices only in its ability to seduce men. Indeed, if the devil had power over the works of men according to their own will, transform, as God does, in another nature, just as God transformed the clay of the earth in another nature, when he formed the man mud.

And when the man puts his own works at the site of God as if not knowing that God exists, then it's like idols, because trust them completely. This false belief is the death of man, for the grace of God does not work. Those who place their hope in idols shall dwell with the devil in the most darkness deep.

66. IN THE UNBELIEF THERE ARE ALL GENDER OF VICIES

Several images of various vices are in this fog, however. It means that every vice and its results are in disbelief, because he who has no faith is deprived of all good. You see seven of these sins, so you see its fullness in its various forms. They are not shown in their actual forms, but really its multiple meanings, as the devil, taking many forms of perversity, strives to send man to the lake of perdition.

67. WORLDLY LOVE, BEHAVIOR AND SENSE.

The first picture represents the Worldly love, because the old seducer, instilling in men since its origin love for the things of the world, also leads to every other vice. *It has human appearance and color is like that of a black Ethiopian* since, completely enveloped in the lusts of the flesh, do not want to have any glare and no luminous beauty.

It is naked. He has his arms and legs around a huge tree with many branches. It means not wearing any clothes of holiness, but his work and his conduct imprisons the strength of vainglory with certain vices, such as poke their branches. *And this tree is filled with many different kinds of flowers,* because in vainglory and vices which arise from it, are all vanity of vanities many spread all over the world.

Take most of these flowers and holding in his hands, that is in their own works carries all the vanities of the world present with impure desires, and that when man reflects on the vanities in the worldly love, he wants things and when it finds them, with great pleasure, as with the aforementioned variety of flowers, attracts himself according to his own will, as this vice lets understand his words.

The root of the tree is dried and the tree falls in the above darkness. When the tree falls, this image also falls into the darkness with him. This means that the vainglory, fails completely, and will end in the darkness of unbelief where the devil is. Along with vainglory also fall, without being able to prevent, those who want the world and despise eternal life. But although the fall vanity, without however does not believe that it has fallen, because it has been tied so tightly to things mundane does not think at all in heavenly things. Divine Love will respond, as stated above.

68: PETULANCE, BEHAVIOR AND SENSE

The second image means petulance, which leads men to dishonesty accompanying the worldly love. Because when men choose the world and cling to it, live according to their own will. *This picture looks like a dog hunting* for a man who is still petulant desire and pleasure all that fancy, attitude with which seduces and deceives many, as does the dog captures many prey. *He stands, raised on its hind legs, the above are instead placed on a stick placed upright.* This means you have placed your legs back by the devil, like the earthly, and knows nothing about divine things.

Forepaws, however, placed as if meditate on the roads right celestial, and directs them to the commandments of the law rest in the fullness of spiritual law, and meanwhile, with its fickle mood, speaking so fatuous regards the spirit. Actually it does not consider any of this, because it has no stability in his mind, only gives value to what is vain, and the same plan good deeds murky actions as give.

The dog even plays wagging his tail, ie moving from here to there, according to the desire of men, meeting impudence all his actions, because all his works exude petulance as evidenced by the words said before this sin. By Thus, the voice of the true discipline accuses this sin as shown in the words previously spoken by discipline.

69. VAIN FUN, BEHAVIOR AND SENSE

The third image shows the Fun Vana. Drag spiritual men by various ways of drawbacks shows, follows the petulance and is like your music or accompaniment. When fatigue and boredom of petulance have touched the souls of these people, they try other entertainment in search of fresh air to breathe.

This third image looks like a man, except that it has the twisted nose, because the knowledge of good and evil this vice attracts itself to men according to the desires of the eyes and flesh, and his stupid folly and foolish judgment, represented by his misshapen nose, he says that God does not exist.

It has hands like bear claws and feet like a faucet. It means that this defect causes men to have filthy habits and unclean perform works. Follow the steps from the violence that no one forgives, and so is able to plunder only the cunning of his art. Indeed, the men leave most affected by this vice that they fail do so.

He has black hair and wearing a pale dress. It means that from the beginning obscures all his work with the blackness of vanity, surrounding himself with inconsistent joy because that is easily adapted to the customs of each man so that, drawing them to himself in this way involves them in the game itself such as said earlier this sin.

But the voice of Modesty fighting against it, raises his voice and tries to persuade men to the honesty of customs.

70 HARDHEARTEDNESS, BEHAVIOR AND SENSE

The fourth image shows the hardness of heart and imitates Fun Vana, because when a man is tired of useless fun, reaches the boredom and starts to become hard of heart since I have not been touched by the divine dew. And this also happens that has not cultivated your mind with the precepts of the law, or the plow Scripture. Therefore, nothing holds him back.

This image looks almost like a thick smoke rising as much as the stature of a man. It means no delicacy, but only malicious firmness and malignancy in the hardness of heart. And it is the same size as a person since there is no evil, or below or above that man who does not make his actions, because the malicious man delight in evils small and large. This image has no human limb, except for a very large black eyes, because this vice hardens both men who do not want to know the image of God, nor recognize it in others, because without kindness lack any kind of mercy and benevolence. In the abundance of their wickedness and darkness of his forgetfulness of God, look carefully around looking for someone to harm the poison of envy, it seems the poison of an asp.

It does not move neither up nor down, or move from one part to another, since the hardhearted no effort, nor for God 's sake, for higher things that could weaken their wickedness, nor diverted down love man to sweeten, getting rid of the same hardness. Nor has

any inclination to other creatures for them to leave their iniquity. Remains motionless in the darkness before mentioned, because in this position, no movement, perseveres in his outrageous slander, since only wants to afflict men. *Indeed, it is like a piece of lead* that is released into mighty waters, which lies at the bottom, and not moving anywhere else. But he flees the right hand of the Lord who makes all creation is useful to men who exalts man, and that constituted peaceful.

God put man on earth as an exquisite stone, whose brightness are reflected in all creatures because it is above all other creatures. Therefore, it is not lawful to harden for anything, not to harden against God.

This evil is the worst of all evils, because it has no respect for anyone and does not show any mercy. Despises men and avoids interest in someone. It is not pleased with the men, and inspires good deeds. It is very rough, despises all things, as he himself said before. Mercy real answers to the hard of heart and incites him amiably to strive to be kind.

71. SLOTH, THEIR BEHAVIOR AND THEIR MEANING.

The fifth image shows Laziness, following the hardness of heart and is like a dirty pus and worms seem misshapen out of the ground. Because when a man hardened does not look any good, it becomes lazy, so you no longer want neither honor nor holiness, but is jaded and forget about honesty. He does not want to fight these vices, but rather draws them to himself for his laziness.

This image has a human head, except that his left ear is hare and so large that covers the whole head. It means that the foolish men in their folly think they are excellent. Idleness like and do not do anything good, just put ear to the gossip and staying in their laziness, also become murmurings and demeaning comments. And extend these comments to her around while perversely cover the true intentions of his heart.

The rest of his body looks like a worm without any bones. It is screwed into the hole like a child wrapped in her clothes. This means that by the vice of boredom lazy men change the trust should be in God's help and the elevation of man, in squalid pleasures, as if they were a filthy worm earth. So, relying more on the weakness of his flesh that divine strength, entangle it is their hidden thoughts and wrapped in their stupidity, and thus avoid having to get up to the honesty of the virtues and remain sluggish in the negligence and folly of the vanities, as this vice clearly indicates in his previous parliament. Divine Victory responds and drives people to fight against the devil.

72. ANGER, BEHAVIOR AND SENSE

The sixth image designates anger, which is close to laziness, because laziness attracts disapproval and then ignites the fire of anger in the attempt to burn and consume those reproaches.

This image *has the face of a man*; born in man because man knows evil. *His mouth is a scorpion* because death threat, as the bite of a deadly poison. *His eyes are so deformed that white is larger than the eyes*, because anger shown virulence furor righteousness of tranquility. When a person is angry, he does not think of anyone, but subverts justice as if he were blind, because it produces storms rage. *His arms resemble those of a man*, because the

power of the private anger the fear of God, is added to the power of man in the science of evil, which influences the devil with his malice to do what you like to do, though sometimes you can not carry it to term.

The man, however, manages to fulfill their iniquity his thoughts, by his plans, and his work, making openly manifest wickedness. The irrational sometimes cause injury to other animals, since they do not know; other times are ahead when they are afraid to be attacked; and others, attack and kill because they are hungry. The man, however, as he hates, he uses his anger malicious to tear sometimes even when he wants, and often produces evil who benefits him, giving back evil for good.

But his hands are gnarled and have long claws. It means that all his works are inclined to stalking and rapine, and that in his mad rage, makes them shreds the work of others.

His chest, front and back, look like a crab because an angry man, in his limited ability to understand, not in itself, a moment of peace, no law, no account the laws of honorable institutions, it all lacks stability and makes you lose control. In addition, anger and violent impulse that are in it, do not be satisfied or the spiritual food, nor with the commandments of God. Thrown out of it all that is just and right, as well as moderation and smoothness of harmony. A person rushes back through the winding paths of evil and march back toward the devil, as a crab.

His legs *seem lobster and his feet are like snakes.* It means that man shows pride in his legs, and his career envy, the pride of pride overcomes all righteousness, and with envy destroys everything can grab.

This image is *intertwined within a mill wheel turns*, because the man does not move forward on the right path, but rests on his own will and follow his own heart. And so, *holding the spokes of the top edge with your hands and the bottom with their feet*, because the man with the exaltation of the freedom of his will does its job audaciously, so supports your feet on what is under this freedom because it is not based on justice but always in iniquity.

No hair on his head, because anger makes man remains stripped of the honor of good fame and healthy mind. His anger will not let him think about what is right and what is right.

Also the *body of the image is naked* because it is not wearing the dress correctness and because sometimes reveals his anger is even outrageous for himself Therefore his mouth *Manan great tongues of fire like torches.* Because the man, when you turn cholera, spiteful revenge by saying many words burning and flammable, so much that he forgets God, as this vice shown in the words he said earlier. But the divine Patience reproved by the fury of his arrogance, just as Jacob spoke to his two sons, who had killed some men in his anger, saying:

73. WORDS OF JACOB

"Simeon and Levi are warlike instruments of wickedness. In his cabal not go, O my soul, do not join their assembly, my heart!, because they still bad, killed men, and being good, digged. Cursed be their anger, for being so fierce, and their wrath, for being so cruel! I divide them in Jacob, and scatter them in Israel." (Genesis 49: 5-7). It means the following:

Anger and hatred, which bind in evil, are instruments of wickedness, always they reject God, with his boasting burn everything that is right and throw it against their slanders.

But in his hidden thoughts it is not what you think the righteous, for breaking the law of God and not built upon the rock on supporting the feet of the saints to proclaim the wonders of God. Indeed, all roads and construction of saints and holy works efforts are based on the commandments of God. In addition, the honor of the righteous should not be close to not be obscured by the will of those who think they can do what they want, and seeking to fall into traps others with their cunning wiles. It can not be among those people without being threatened.

The glory of the righteous, however, may be in the angels and the angels of God and those who contemplate the face of Divinity as in a mirror. You can not go with those who destroy the virtues of holy men with bloody fraud, or those using treachery to penetrate the defenses that the holy teachers built to protect the elect. In his madness, speak with diabolical slander when they oppose God, and undertake a stubborn battle against him. The anger of their iniquity are irreducible because they do not want to leave bad at all and are willing to follow in his state of ruinous condemnation persevere in doing evil so they scatter you among those people who even oppress the point that try to hide like the serpent in the cave because, completely exhausted can barely breathe, and scattered among those who acknowledge God not to share happiness with them, but that straw are being ignominiously separate. Indeed, since no follow God, for this reason He gives them to oblivion, and have neither worldly prosperity and spiritual happiness. And so his many passions scattered like the wind their perverse desires, and will not have peace nor those who serve God, nor with those given to the world.

74. FOOLISH JOY, THEIR BEHAVIOR AND THEIR SENSE

The seventh image means Joy fool. Follow Anger because it is like their revenge and relief. When the man shows joy after a fit of anger, humiliates his enemies to rejoice watching him suffer even more serious the offense that made them.

The seventh image looks like a man's head to the loins, I will save your hands look monkey. This means that men direct knowledge of the good, that should apply to aspire to heavenly things, the lust of the flesh, which are filled with various kinds of vanity. So far surpass gender holy living and holy rules, and to his folly spoil all his works. Indeed, in his depraved immorality they perform, like the beasts, actions that do not correspond to man.

Hill down like a goat, because men like this forget that they are men, look down like beasts faculty of reason in its instability jump so it is subject to reason, and not try to have as desirable if they were reasonable nor honest sense of discernment and moderation.

Therefore, feet sinking into the darkness until you can not see completely. It means that all paths involve various vanities and do not allow justice, because when darkness cover their evil deeds, are not open to the honesty of the faithful, but have completely deleted from his memory everything pertaining to holiness.

Not wearing any clothes and is completely naked, because when man is not surrounded by spiritual joy, is naked in God's presence, because it is unstable and does not run any sigh of

desire to the things of heaven. When man fervently desires earthly and perishable things, not caring for the eternal things, and this showed in his words when he spoke earlier.

But the desire of God, as mentioned above, answers the foolish joy and exhorts men to direct their aspiration of temporal things to eternal things.

75. ZEAL OF GOD, APPEARANCE AND MEANING.

Then I saw that the man mentioned above was holding a sword with three cutting edges that had gripped the hilt and unsheathed. This indicates that God teaches his march Celo three directions and founded the root of faith in their strength, and contains the sins of men before the law and the law, with the blows of divine vengeance; and after the law is doing the same with the newness of baptism, which leads to the salvific faith with virtue, and purifies with the same zeal the absolution of sins of men.

The sword swings from side to side to hurt, because the zeal of the Lord examines his justice both to the reprobate elected. Indeed, as he says the zeal of the Lord, fight against the devil and all his followers. Nobody will be able to overcome the zeal of the Lord because it comes from the union of a man and a woman, but exists in God, and judge all things right in God. Why the zeal of the Lord judges all actions of man and examined with the utmost care. In Indeed, he drowned Sodom and Gomorrah with the breath of a wind of burning sulfur, because these cities have committed sins unheard learned from the jaws of the devil and the behavior of the snake, which the nature of man was covered with shame.

He also transformed the woman puffing his pride and exalting their disobedience, so that with this, the fall into sin made her bitter salt. Also he hits the people of Israel when he turned away from God and worshiped Baal. God sent them scattering, and subjected to slavery of foreign people, because they had despised his rightful inheritance. Indeed, it separates all that has to separate and divide all that has to be divided; pride divided into two parts but sometimes allows it to rise again. And that pride did not ask anything from God, but that he wants to try everything, the zeal of God demolishes its principle and rejects an end. Zeal also burning lust with the fire of Gehenna and imprisons impiety with an appropriate punishment. In addition, hard abate the pride that is the heart of pride, and the fire of sin that is the heart of lust, and unbelief that is the heart of impiety, since they are a great distance from God.

Those who do not want to know God, He also forgets the reward, because they seek. However some men flirt with certain vices but abandoned them. Others have fallen into them yet in their play with them do not reach the point of stooping to the gravest sins. Others, however, think in certain faults and they talk, but fail to perform.

The zeal of the Lord does not completely destroy such people, but eliminates these desires with various punishments. The life you want, take these words of the zeal of the Lord, and put them in the innermost chamber of his heart.

76. PENALTIES FOR CLEANSING OF THE SOULS OF THOSE WHO SINNED LOVE WORLDLINESS, BECAUSE OF WRATH.

Then I saw a crowd of evil spirits, whom the zeal of the Lord fair trial was cast out of heaven and Lucifer who took his place of punishment. This crowd spread among men of the earth, and increased lawlessness among men.

The crowd of these spirits was and is so great that it can not be told and no one knows except God. These multiple adversities spirits spread among men, so that each of them, put snares and ambushes depending on their characteristics to catch men. Some of them proclaimed great voices that Lucifer should not be subject to anyone as Lord. Show man how to love worldly pleasures and persuade yearn them and love them.

And here I saw two fires, one with a pale flame and one with red flame. Which he had the flame pale had no worm, but that was red flame was full of worms, some like small snakes while others had muzzles pointed and sharp lines, but all lacked legs. The souls of those who had sinned with the love of the world while they'd been in their bodies, were being punished for these two fires, afflicted both by one another, but crushed mostly burning red fire and nibbles of worms. The souls of those who had been relentless in his love of the world were afflicted mainly by the pale fire, and the souls of those who had completely surrendered to his love of the world you were hit by the red fire.

And the souls of those who in the desire for the things of the world made in its perfidious way of doing two hypocritical attitudes, so that they praised what the hated and rejected what pleased them, as if they had to endure what, on the other hand, were free, they were tormented by worms that had the form of snakes. The souls of those who had reveled in worldly love were tormented by worms that had a pointed nose while the souls of those who had sinned with less serious in their love of the world were suffering in the pale fire: Those who had sinned most severely endured red fire with his worms.

I saw and understood these things for the living Spirit.

77. PENALTIES ARE PRODUCING THE CLEANSING IN THE SOULS THAT THOSE WHO IN LIFE THROUGH DESERVED PENANCE.

And I heard a voice from the living light that told me, "These things you see are real, and are such as you see, and there's more. Because the torments of these punishments purify the souls of those living in the transient world, deserved cleansing their sins in the non - transitory world through penance, sins of those who could not fully purified in life because of a death premature, and those who were passed through the sieve of the divine scourges of merciful God. Therefore these torments the cleanse, unless they are caught up in these punishments by the good works of living men or the virtues of the saints, because God is in his works when piously invoke divine grace".

78. SOULS THAT ARE IN REMEMBRANCE OF SANTA ETERNITY, PURIFIED, WHILE THEY ARE IN OBLIVION WILL BE FORGOTTEN.

The souls of those in the number and the memory of the holy eternity by these purifications cleanse the stains of their sins and go to relief, while they are forgotten forgotten remain subject to other punishments.

79. HOW MEN PENITENCE CAN PUNISH IN THEMSELVES THE SIN OF LOVE WORLDLINESS, ACCORDING TO THE JUDGMENT OF JUDGES AND AS THE ENTITY OF SIN.

However, if men toiling in the worldly love, they want to defeat the evil spirits that they propose, and if they are anxious to avoid the punishments that you see, that punish themselves with sackcloth and whips, which mortify eating only bread and water depending on the degree to which they have sinned, they put the will, and by the time and sinful conversations. And as the true Master, made man, prescribed for those who wanted to repent to be presented to the priests, who wants to truly repent, must be presented to the judge, so that it can impose a penance according to the entity of his sin.

The judge, however, is the priest who performs this office instead of my Son. In Indeed, when man's conscience feels guilty, he should tell their sins to a priest, as shown in the law when lepers were my servant Moses. For this reason, the priest must manifest sins as fear embarrassing confession involved the sweat of my Son, and penance, in the drops of his blood.

80. APPROVING PENANCE INDICATED BY THE PRIEST

Penance should be approved by the priest, because the atonement can not be produced in souls in torment beyond measure indicated by the judge.

81. WORLD LOVE DO NOT FEAR GOD OR WANT YOU.

Worldly love, however, does not fear God nor seen, but attracts all things that please him. And it is justified before God for all the things you are looking at the creatures, saying they have been created for use. Also, he does not fear God, who should fear, but follows his own will rather than God 's. God does not appreciate because they do not want to leave their carnal desires. Also retains the love of God, why he embraces the world completely. Solomon, imbued with the spirit of wisdom, spoke against this love, saying:

82. WORDS OF SALOMON

" The beginning of wisdom is to fear the Lord, was created in the womb together with the faithful. Accompany women elected and recognized in the righteous and the faithful. " (Ecclesiasticus 1: 14-15) must be understood as follows:

The first aspect of wisdom is the fear of the Lord, just as the dawn precedes the sun. Because when the man realizes that has been created by God, he begins to fear God. The fear is honored, honored what you love, and if you love precisely, is also honored precisely.

So who knows what comes from God, who is faithful in his works and have faith in God that He saved because faith is protection for the saint. Crave to deserve to be saved. And do this in faith, where wisdom finds fulfillment. Since the man is involved in his sins, try wisely how to get away from them and start self that tangle of vices that takes in the view at the hearing, the taste, the smell and touch, like a artisan lima their molds to the correct size. Oh, how great it is the wisdom! That's why he begins to act against the rights of the flesh with the fear that comes from wisdom, to do whatever is necessary to renounce those sins that could make! And so is the holy faith manner with these works, with the wisdom of the fear of God and with it makes all. Similarly, wisdom was right all his work at the beginning of the creation.

But the fear of God also lives in the chosen holy women, since God created women so that fear Him, and also respect her husband. Why the woman should always be shy. She's almost

like the abode of wisdom, since it events of earth and heaven are met. Indeed, on the one hand the man comes from it, on the other hand, good works with manifest in her modesty, of chastity. If she did not have fear, he would not be able to cultivate modesty of chastity, because without fear, snake bites everything you can. But a straight woman collects within it all the riches of good works and holy virtues, and never put limits on their good work, until it does not comply completely.

So, the fear of the Lord accompanies the elected women were chosen for holiness and righteousness and the virtues act on them. Justly fear of the Lord is also with who at all times comply with the law and commandments of God and the faithful who leave their body and the world for God's sake. And it is in the great miracles of the faithful who are good and holy deeds shine throughout the world as the sun. However, they can not do these good works without fear of the Lord, but because he's done in faith. Instead love mundane has no fear of the Lord. These things have been said about the purification and the salvation of the souls of the penitents and are worthy of faith. Who has faith considered carefully and remember to do good.

Then I saw other spirits in the crowd I mentioned earlier who said to loud voices with loud cries and joy that Lucifer was worthy of the honor that is spewed. These spirits carry the minds of men especially towards the petulance and encourage them to stay in it.

83. PENALTIES PURIFICATION OF SOULS WHO SINNED OF PETULANCE, BECAUSE OF WRATH

And I saw a big red fire, surrounded by an air so thick that the flames could not find relief. In this fire many small worms were burning they were loud and clattering with their movement.

The souls of those who had sinned of petulance as had been alive, squirming so in this bitter fire that could not hardly breathe. Indeed, the fire was surrounded by so dense air that did not let not a breath. The sides and feet of these souls were being tormented by worms. HE They seared in the red fire because they had striven to cultivate the petulance while they were alive, suffering from this asphyxia because imitated blatantly mutable modes in different regions. And as his sides and his feet had twisted so often in the gall of his movements here and there, now they were strongly attacked by the worms mentioned.

And I saw and understood these things.

84. HOW MEN, PENITENCE, ERASABLE YOUR BODY IN SINS PETULANCE

And the bright light that I mentioned earlier I heard a voice that said, "These things are true. Those who have sin in life of petulance will be purified with these punishments. But if those who are entangled by this vice care to avoid the suggestion of evil spirits and want to escape from these torments, practice abstinence from food and beverages, and choose the punishment of lashes according to the quality of their sins according to the layout of the judge. "

85. PETULANCE, WHICH HAS STABILITY IS VANITY OF VANITIES.

Petulance has no stability, concentrating all his thoughts on what you want to do. He does not recognize God as joy, but only delights of what he likes. Therefore, it is vanity of vanities.

Not maintain any concern, because when vanity has passed, quickly followed by another. In Instead, what is sacred will remain forever.

When a person attends only and freely desires of his flesh, it is said to be vanity. Because when in childhood, likes games, then in his youth embraces lasciviousness, then later more perfectly distinguishes and recognizes what is good and evil. Then you get bored with the things of his childhood and youth, as if he had never lived those ages. And when you reach old age, it will dry up, and will remember sighing and crying his last years, which however can not recover. All these things of man and man are vanity. Forests are green and dry, the flowers bloom and wither, the grass grows and cut. What is left? What man now sees in an instant you will not see, what we now have, in an instant do not have, and I laugh now, in an instant cry. So all things are vain, because they are outdated, ie die and disappear. Indeed, they die, and not continue living in this world. They also spend a nobleman ignoble one state, and wealth to poverty.

86. MEN WHO WERE CALLED "DIVINE" HAVE DIED IN CHANGING THE STRENGTH OF HOLINESS NO DECREASE.

They spent the kings and leaders who were previously honored and we named with respect. Which being of lower rank and riches lacking almost up to Olympus from that misery and destitution, also fell. But the strength of holiness, of which all goods come and that all goods brings, not fall, but will remain forever in eternal life.

These things have been said to purification and salvation of souls of penitents and are reliable. Who has faith pays attention to these things and remember them for good.

THE VAIN FUN

In the crowd I saw other spirits mentioned before proclaiming that Lucifer was worthy of the entertainment and the honor of the virtues. They pretended to know the song indescribably blessed spirits who are before the throne of God and persuade men to engage in words and deeds to the vanity of unbridled fun.

87. PENALTIES FOR CLEANSING OF SOULS THAT SINNED VANA AND UNBRIDLED FUN, BECAUSE OF WRATH.

And I saw a black fog in which there was a huge fire that produced smoke as one in which everything aquilata. In this fire, in smoke and fog they were punished those souls who in life were delivered to the sin of vain and unbridled fun. They had to withstand fire for having enjoyed this vice, the smoke and fog have desired by the inconstancy of their customs, which varied too often this vice.

And I saw and understood these things for the living Spirit

88. HOW MEN PENITENCE COULD PUNISH IN THEMSELVES THE SIN OF FUN VANA

Again the voice of the living light, I mentioned earlier, I heard him say: "These things you see are real, and are as you see them. But if you persist in this vice in life want to reject the

suggestion of the devil and avoid punishment, afflict their flesh with fasts in proportion to the quality and scope of their sin, and these mortifications also avoid expensive drinks, according to the fair trial judges " .

89. WHO IS BLATANTLY LOOKING FOR FUN VANA, ENCAMINA SOUL TO LIE AND VANITY.

Fun with their vain and unbridled customs, makes the game to men according to their desire and choice. Evil spirits want to make fun of harmony heaven but not prevail.

Therefore, through vain and unbridled fun attack and deceive men with the most varied jokes, because, indeed, they can not amuse. The Symphony appropriate praise to God can never end, can never fail, because it is the fullness of truth. The desire for fun question his own soul to see where can rise and what you can do. And when you look in the mirror of knowledge, it becomes vanity and lies. No matter where the route the sound it makes while on earth, as you like. And anywhere you go, carrying the sound of the elements that please him.

90. ANYTHING WITHOUT GOD IS INVESTIGATED, IS INTENDED TO DESTRUCTION.

The sons of men are vain, because strongly aspire to things amazing investigating and acting on its possibilities. They abandon the truth that God reveals them as false gods and placed a false, misleading prophet like a mountain. And everywhere who predicts ask for signs. And when they have done, they consider true their false science and delude themselves and others. For whatever investigation without God and be without God it is destined to destruction. When you seek and find fun and dance in their flesh and blood, they will earn derision. And in this mockery they will go dark as ash cinders almost reduced to nothing. These things have been said about the purification and salvation of the souls of the penitents and are worthy of faith. Who has faith considers them carefully and remember to act good.

HARDHEARTEDNESS

After this, in the crowd that I mentioned before I saw other evil spirits who proclaimed in a loud voice: "Is it not lawful for someone to compare with God?" These who are the spirits of the hardness of heart, persuade men to elect him as Lord and not be merciful with anyone since, trying to meet among men who have failed to perform in the sky.

91. PENALTIES FOR CLEANSING OF THE SOULS THAT SINNED OF HARDHEARTEDNESS, BECAUSE OF WRATH.

And here I saw a dry, deep and wide pit. His background was boiling fish, and it appeared a large hole through which climbed along well ígneo smoke and worms burning by an even deeper part of the well.

And in it they were thrown here and there, like the wind, many sharp nails. The living souls who showed hardness of heart and lack of mercy with men, sat in the background and feared falling through the hole in the fire down and were ormentadas smoke, worms and nails. Indeed, since they were lacking in pity about the other men sat on the merits of boiling fish, they feared the fire below because of this lack of piety and smoke fire them tormented,

because in their wickedness They shied away from God. Worms tortured them and inflicted pains inhuman men. And they had to endure wounds and bites from burning nails because he had no mercy in his heart. And I saw and understood these things.

92. HOW THOSE OF PECAN HARDHEARTEDNESS CAN JUDGE IN THEMSELVES THIS SIN.

And again I heard a voice from the living light that told me, "These things you see are true. Men who in life have shown hardheartedness as not granted any mercy to others, if they resist the evil spirits who teach them this hardness and escape the punishment you see, should be punished with cruel fasts and lashes. And do this to the extent of their sins and in proportion to the trial held against them. "

93. HARDHEARTEDNESS, NO MERCY, AND CHARITY, AND GOOD WORKS, AND WANTS TO BE LEFT SOFTENABLE THE REASON.

Bad is the hardness of heart, because he has no mercy or charity shows or meets good works. Hardhearted were some tyrants that although they saw the wonders of God however did not give up the obstinacy of self - will. They put their own mind and heart before God's will and fought against him. But the same God destroyed the obstinacy of the will in the sin of the first angel and folly of the first man, and the same God terrified the Pharaoh when he struck the firstborn of Egypt, so now confuses the hardness of mind that becomes hard stone not want to be softened or by the commandments of the law or by reason of man. Why even God subtracts the possibility of relief and wound into confusion, as he rolled to Pharaoh. These things have been said to purification and salvation of penitent souls and are worthy of belief. Who has faith considers them carefully and remember to act good.

LAZINESS

And here I saw other spirits in the crowd I mentioned earlier, claiming a loud voice that Lucifer was his master. These spirits induce men to laziness and urge not fear God or care about men.

94. PENALTIES FOR CLEANSING OF THE SOULS OF THOSE WHO SINNED SLOTH, BECAUSE OF WRATH.

Then I saw a full black cloud of fierce winds, roaring din of storms and hurricane rains, the evil spirits did blow fire like raindrops. Souls who wanted to laziness while they were alive and not served God with zeal, were overwhelmed by storms and scorched by the fire that evil spirits blew on storms. They had to withstand storms in life because they are not intimidated by the fear of God, and had to suffer the fires because in their laziness they neglected the warning of justice.

And I saw and understood these things.

95. HOW MEN PENITENCE MAY IN THEMSELVES TO PUNISH SIN SLOTH

But men who want laziness and do not serve God or zeal and with fidelity, if you do not want to be ridiculed by these spirits and want to save themselves from these sufferings, castrate

with sackcloth and whip strokes in proportion to the same lack even macereen with fasting, care for the poor, and that therefore fulfill as his spiritual adviser tells them.

96. LAZINESS NO SHINES IN THE FEAR OF GOD.

Laziness does not shine in the fear of God, or burning in the fire of consideration that honors God. It's dark, because consciousness alive living like a breath of life in the soul, darkens with this sin, because laziness is not to seek the reward of grace due to his good works and deplors its lack. And in his great unhappiness neglects faith should be your strength and support, such as the back. Indeed, the hope of eternal life lies in faith. It does not sound trumpet peal of good works and does not yearn for God with the devotion that should be raised to Him.

These things have been said about the purification and salvation of the souls of the penitents and are worthy of faith. Who has faith considers them carefully and remember to act good.

ANGER

Then I saw other spirits in the crowd that I mentioned before and shouting against the army of God: "What power have against us? Any". And with great fury they looked at women, saying, "These are available for the propagation of life in the world, as land is willing to throw that seed. Let us hasten to corrupt them, before they bring forth whoever can fight us. " These spirits evil men spread between anger, anger and other evil things and urge men to murder.

97. PENALTIES FOR CLEANSING OF THE SOULS OF THOSE WHO SINNED CHOLERA HATEFULLY, BECAUSE OF WRATH

And I saw a mass of gusty air like a burning fire. Beneath was a vast lake black, full of disgusting putrefaction, which had only one eye worms waving all that rot with tails. The souls of those who had been with hatred and anger had not been abandoned while they lived, they were tormented by this disgusting rot and worms and these were burned by the hot air. Just as they had shown anger that never ends with tenacious hatred, they were tormented by dirt and worms of this lake, the dirt because of his anger and worms because of their hatred. And they suffered the fire burning because they had filled his anger with fury.

98. PENALTIES ARE CLEANSING WITH THE PUNISHED SOULS OF CHOLERA SINNED WITHOUT HATE, REASON OF PUNISHMENT.

Souls who had no hatred and anger who had no cholera usually moved around the lake separated from their bodies. They saw the severe punishment of this place and feared. Since they had no permanent rooted anger, they were not touched by these punishments, but saw their consequences and managed to escape quickly from them.

99. PENALTIES WITH THE PURIFIED ARE SOULS THAT LIVED WHEN, IN HIS ANGER PERPETRATED A HOMICIDE, BECAUSE OF WRATH.

I also saw a large fire that had both opposed and painful punishment of burning and cold, as well as all kinds of worms. These tortures were punished the souls of those living in the fierceness of his anger, they perpetrated a homicide. They suffered the fire because of his

murder with anger. They endured the fire of anger that led to murder, suffered from the cold because of their blindness, because they have not considered what they did, and had to endure the worms for their presumption, because they had no respect for man, God 's image.

100. PENALTIES PURIFICATION SOULS THAT WHEN THEY LIVED, MURDER COMMITTED BY GREED, REASON OF PUNISHMENT

I also saw another fire in which two huge worms look horrible and they were exhaling their blows on the fire and on the souls tormented in. Souls that during its existence murder committed by greed burned in the fire and were tortured by worms. And they suffered the fire because of the murder, and worms because of greed.

101. PENALTIES THAT PURIFY SOULS OF THOSE WHO KILLED YOUR OFFENDERS TO BE SLAUGHTERED NOT WHY THESE AND PENALTIES

I saw a vast and deep, full of boiling pitch and sulfur pit, around which there were frogs and scorpions cause their terror to the souls who were tortured there, but yet not hurt. Indeed, the souls of those who killed their abusers not to be killed were placed in the pit. The homicide perpetrated in that way, they had to endure the heat; by the momentum that were not able to control, they were tortured with fish; inflicted by neglect those killed, they were racked with sulfur. They were afraid of scorpions because they had someone hurry to defend themselves when attacked, saying in their hearts: "I'll kill you before allowing you kill me"; and they tested the horror with frogs because they performed this act in the bitterness of their hearts.

102. PENALTIES FOR CLEANSING OF THE SOULS OF THOSE WHO HAVE COMMITTED MURDER UNKNOWINGLY, AND HOW TO FULFILL

I also saw here and there a mass of hot air stirred by the wind. There were the souls of those who committed murder unknowingly and yet considered insignificant. They were in this hot air because they had polluted the air with murder and endured the continuous movement of the wind that had disparaged this.

103. PENALTIES ARE SUBJECT TO THE SOULS OF WHICH, WHEN THEY LIVED, OTHER MEN KILLED BY POISONING OR OTHERWISE NOT SHED BLOOD, AND WHY SUFFER FOR THIS

Then I saw a large glowing fire that had horrific worms snout pork, waving all that fire. There were the souls of those who killed other men while they were in life with poison or some other way, without bloodshed. They burned in this blazing fire as they brought death to others by occult means; and they were tormented by worms snouted pig by the poison they committed murder.

104. PENALTIES FOR PURIFICATION OF WHICH HAVE SOULS EXTINGUISHED HUMAN LIFE THAT GERMINATING IN THEM AND HAVE KILLED CHILDREN AND INFANTS, AND REASON OF PUNISHMENT.

And I saw an intense fire that burned near a well of clear water. Some souls burned by this fire had girded worms around her navel, like belts. Others, however, some fire vacuumed and then expired, as a man does when he takes breath and then again it emits. Then the spirits evil upon them violently threw incandescent rocks. All these souls had to look at the well water

above their own torments as in a mirror, and consequently suffered an even greater distress. These were the souls of those who, while they'd been alive, had become extinct human life that germinated in them and had killed children and babies.

The souls of those who destroyed itself barely conceived life for this guilt burned in the fire, and took the belt worms because of their inhuman action. The souls of those who had killed her own offspring, were punished for their evil in this fire, and because of that merciless murder inspired the fire and vomited on again. And they suffered the blows of fiery stones thrown by spirits evil by the harshness of mind that showed in doing so. In addition, since they are not bothered to consider what they did, they saw reflected in the water torments suffering, not for comfort, but to have greater suffering.

105. THE SOULS OF THOSE WHO KNEW THEY DEATH ARE ALONE IN THE GEHENNA, SUBJECTED TO THE SUPPLICATIONS OF HOMICIDAE

I did not see the souls of those who were given death themselves or penalties to which they were subjected, but I knew they were in the pit of Gehenna. Indeed, they had to endure the tortures of a murderer, because they were killed, but they were submerged in the pit of Gehenna since they did penance for this act. And I saw the living Spirit and I understood that.

106. MEN PUNISHED FOR THEIR TRANSGRESSIONS WHILE IN LIFE, PENITENCE SACKCLOTH, WHIPS AND FASTS, BE DELETED ACTS OF CHOLERA COMMITTED TO HATE.

And again I heard a voice of that living light that told me, "These things you see are true: and are as you see them. Therefore the men involved in the vices punished with the penalties described, if you hate the horror of torture, should strive to be punished for their transgressions while they are still alive, not having to endure the worst tortures in the future world. Indeed, those who make anger and hate your second nature, if they want to ward off evil spirits themselves who suggest and avoid punishment, must grieve with sackcloth and lashes and imposed severe fasting. "

107. MEN WITHOUT ANGER HATE EXPERIENCING THEY MUST BE PUNISHED TO AVOID MAKING PENALTIES CONSEQUENTIAL.

But if they experienced anger without evil hatred and want to correct it, impose sackcloth and lashes, but not fasting, in proportion to the weight of their sins and as recommended that tells them the spiritual adviser of their souls.

108. ANGER, THAT IS IN A WAY IN THE HEART OF THE DEVIL, YOU WANT TO STIR THINGS OF HEAVEN

Anger, in fact, is a serious defect that is somehow in the heart of the devil. Sometimes it hides in the den of the serpent and threatens man to lose his intelligence and control. Angry man flees the blessing of Abraham, who obeyed all the commandments of God will fulfill the good, so that this blessing gave rise to numerous descendants.

Angry man eats away any shred of virtue and devours everything germinates. The Anger is like a stubborn thief who grinds his teeth against the man for all the gifts received from God

and everywhere you can, manifested anger and instigates fights, not only takes part in impure acts, but also any breach of the God 's law. Indeed, anger is one dragon that burns everything wherever you go, and is one bandit who robs and plunders everything that can rob and plunder. In moments of anger becomes the wise mad folly, the patient falls into impatience and intemperance moderate.

Anger is also bitterness that rejects the kindness and gentleness of the laws and precepts of God. It is the murder that separates body and soul and not allow them to be together. Is also that hard and unbearable crag tries to destroy everything right and all justice, and therefore their part is in hell because you want to shake things up in the sky. Has hardly taken possession of man, he puts him out of himself and peat with such great folly that does not take into account either the things of heaven nor earth. Anger, indeed, destroys and completely nullifies that was created in the image of God, and this monstrous sin attracts the worst ordeals. Therefore men who violated justice with any kind of homicide, punishable by cruel torture their bodies with those who perpetrated these heinous crimes to achieve their souls start of the penalties mentioned above.

109. THOSE WHO CHOLERA BLIND HOMICIDE COMMITTED TO PUNISHING PENITENCE RIGOROUS FASTING AND SCOURGING, EVEN AVOIDING SOME TIME DURING THE LIGHT OF DAY.

If that blindness of anger tore the soul from the body of a man, would be amended to not suffer for it the aforementioned ordeals, must macerated long rigorous fasts, punishable by lashes and avoid for some time the day glow because it has air reeked with gore. And that stick to as directed by the spiritual advisor to guide you.

110 - THE KILLING A MAN FOR GREED, PUNISH YOUR BODY AND LASHES FASTING, AVOIDING FOR CERTAIN TIME CONTACT WITH MEN.

If he who separated the soul and body of a person because he went on with greed wants to avoid the above torment, should undertake prolonged and severe fasts and whip whip with painful blows over a long period of time. Avoid the community with men and live a solitary life some time. Do it in the right measure, according to justice.

111. WHO KILL A MAN WANTED, FORESEEING HIS DEATH, CAST YOURSELF WITH PROPER PENANCE AND FASTS, LESS SEVERE THAN EARLIER BUT.

If he killed a person because he thought the other was going to kill him want to escape the punishment of this sin, he must be punished with fasting although slightly less stringent than those of the aforementioned cases, as right judgment in proportion to their fault.

112. A MAN WHO BROUGHT TO DEATH UNKNOWINGLY, PURIFY PENITENCE AND FASTING, BUT LESS SEVERE.

Who unknowingly committed murder, if I had horror of the torture described and want to avoid them, Assert yourself fasts to satisfy justice, but shorter and lighter, as their will has not been involved in this sin.

113. A MAN WHO KILLED BY POISONING OR SOME OTHER WAY WITHOUT BLOODSHED, GRIEVE IN PENITENCE WITH RIGOROUS FASTING, FLOGGING AND SACKCLOTH, EVEN AVOID ANY TIME CONTACT WITH MEN.

But he did die another man with poison or otherwise without shedding blood, if to escape the torments due to sin committed, undertaken by long rigorous fasts and be whipped severely, even tormenting himself with sackcloth and sleeping in ashes. Avoid the company of men and bring life lonely in the forest during this time.

114. WOMEN DESTROY HUMAN LIFE THAT GERMINATES IN THEM, FASTING AND PENITENCE ACCEPT CANING.

Women who destroyed human life that germinated in them, and therefore the material condition of a person, submit to genuine penance for severe fasts and painful lashes, to be able to subtract the penalties described above.

115. THOSE CARRYING DEATH YOUR CHILDREN BORN, AFLÍJANSE WITH SEVEREST FASTING, WHIPS AND ROUGH DRESSES, PENITENCE IN THE HEARTBREAK OF SOLITUDE.

Those carrying death to their children already born, and in sin rather than bestial way to escape the condemnation of eternal death and castíguense in the harshness of loneliness, with severe fasts, cruel whipping and rough dresses to find the remedy of salvation in the afterlife.

116. WHO IS GIVEN DEATH HIMSELF, IT HAS BEEN DESTROYED COMPLETELY INCONSOLABLY.

But given himself death, it has been erased from the memory that God has of good men, since the comfort of penance failed precede the separation of his soul. Indeed, killing the body itself, that is, precisely that with which was purified by penance, it has been completely destroyed inconsolably.

117. IN ANY PENANCE IMPOSING A JUDGE MUST CONSIDER THE CHARACTERISTICS OF THE PERSON.

Throughout a judge imposed penance, you must also consider the power and the weakness of human nature. Blessed be who repent of their own sins and present to the judge in this as in the afterlife. Indeed, penance that begins in this life and ends in repentance leads to the glory of life eternal.

118. GOD CREATED EVERYTHING, JUST DO NOT WANT TO ENJOY YOUR GLORY. YOUR PROJECT NO ONE CAN NOT RESIST.

God created all things and made all living creatures, led perfectly to all his works as arranged before the ages. But he would not only enjoy his glory, but distributed it among his creatures so they could rejoice with him like a mother hen gathers her chicks under her wings.

But the first angel fell and ruined himself, and brought down the first man. With the fall of man all items are upset. With the death of Abel the elements were covered with blood, and even the earth was soaked. And the devil said to himself, "I will perform my entire will in the

work of God and man will achieve by doing rather than by myself." But God in His great wisdom looked at himself, finding ways to purify the man who was lost. God's wisdom is such that no creature can penetrate. God in his wisdom stated that his Son born of the Virgin, so that he could redeem man. And this wisdom no one can resist.

119. VERSUS THE SINS THAT MAN MIGHT COMMIT THE SON OF GOD, HE ENDURED IN YOUR BODY MANY SUFFERING, AND ALSO TOOK ON YES SINS OF PENITENTES.

Indeed, as opposed to the sins man might commit, the Son of God took upon himself the tenderness of childhood. The temptation of the flesh of man, had to tolerate fatigue in his youth. Against gluttonous greed in man, he agreed to go hungry. Against the sins done by the transgressors of the commandments of God, allowed besiege sadness. Against the tyranny of the wicked, he allowed to offend many vituperation. Crimes against the murderers, had to suffer on the cross. Against serious mortal sins that men it sank, died on the cross so that he could catch the man from death. Indeed, for all these sufferings he took upon himself all the sins of those who had repented and would not had refused. That's why it is called "angel of good counsel, " because in all circumstances is just and merciful.

120. ALTHOUGH THE MURDER IS THE WORST AMONG THE EVIL EVIL, BUT IN THE PENANCE MURDERER IS RESCUED BY THE WOUNDS OF CHRIST TRANSPASADAS.

Although all sins are dangerous and infamous, homicide is the greatest evil of evils, because the man has no fear of God in his heart when he destroys what God made in his image. Therefore he who is blind to the point of not having to retain God in this crime, you should seek repentance that Christ accomplished by his pierced and perforated wounds. Christ alone suffered his blessed passion to redeem man was lost and had been destroyed, and that Christ did not needed the help of another man. This has been said about the purification and salvation of the souls of the penitents and is worthy of faith. Who has faith considered carefully and remember to do good.

FOOLISH JOY

Still I saw other evil spirits of that crowd encouraged each other with sly gestures cheering and shouting: "Lucifer is our lord. And what does it matter, if another is stronger than him? We will have him as Lord and thank him do whatever we want ". These spirits exhorting men to foolish joy and persuaded to despise justice established.

121. PENALTIES FOR CLEANSING OF THE SOULS THAT SINNED OF JOY NECIA, BECAUSE OF WRATH.

And I saw a swamp large amplitude, from which a dark smoke spread then spread over the marsh like a fog. There also swarmed a multitude of small worms. Were there without their bodies, the souls of those who in life gave wantonly foolish joy. They were afflicted by smoke, oppressed by fog and tormented by worms. They were submerged in the swamp by being immersed in foolish joy as they were in life; They had to endure the smoke because that vice neglected by God's law; They were obscured by fog, because in that vice chosen

ungodliness; and they were tormented by worms and joy at that foolish words they uttered vain.

And these things I saw and understood.

122. HOW MEN CAN PUNISH ITSELF THEREOF, PENITENCE, SIN OF FOOLISH JOY

And the living light again I heard a voice that said, you see Sentences are true, are as you see them and more. But if the men who are guilty of joy foolish worry overcome the evil spirits that urge and want to avoid the torture, afflict their own flesh with lashes and fasts, in proportion to the seriousness of sin and as directed spiritual adviser that guide.

123. PSALMIST'S WORDS ABOUT THIS.

Foolish joy, in fact, does not want the truth and only makes your cravings. He says his perverse will is not harmful and ignores God in their actions. Sharpens his tongue against God, as has been written, "Children of Men, their teeth are spears and arrows, their tongue a sharp sword." (Psalm 57.5). This means the following:

The children of the flesh who are born after the flesh in sin, have some hard structure in their flesh, as they have solid structure in the teeth, which represents the hardness opposing the desire of the soul. Indeed, just as some men arm themselves against others to not be injured, so the flesh, hardy and unjustly armed sordid joy, resisting the will and the joy of the soul, and spear, as poisonous arrows, curse words against God and the salvation of his own soul. And sins, like blows, hurt the souls of sinners, and often wounds painfully transferred them to the depth of the soul. Indeed, the reason the run to evil, the sharpened as a sword with wicked words and joking and boasting a certain elegance, as in a game by which is distinguished attract so many to himself, and then seduces and injure their souls.

124. WHEN THE SOULS OF DOING PENANCE IN THIS WORLD NOT FULLY PURIFY, SEPARATED FROM THEIR BODIES ARE EXAMINING OF PENALTIES THEY HAVE EARNED

But those who want to raise their own soul to God, abstain from what is vain, do not leave seriously injure these wounds and do penance for their sins while they can, because souls, even those who do penance in this world, is not fully purified, because bodily death comes on. Separated from their bodies, souls will be passed through the sieve of sentences which have obtained, as has been said above.

These things have been said about the purification and salvation of the souls of the penitents and are worthy of faith. Who has faith considers them carefully and remember to do good.

END OF THE FIRST PART

SECOND PART

MAN WATCHES WEST AND NORTH

And I saw that the Man mentioned above went to the West so that he looked at the West and North. On each shoulder he had a wing that covered his arms. I also had a wing on the back and another on the chest and all were raised as if to undertake the flight.

The tip of the wing that was in the back doubled towards the left wing without bending nothing to the right. The tip of the wing that was on the chest was divided in two parts, one side bent toward the left wing, the other toward the right wing. And in each wing a book appeared. The book on the left wing had two pages, one colored green and the other silver. On the green page it was written, "Noah went up into the ark, as God commanded him. Who, then, can know the limits of God? In the past used water to rebuild man, and then in the water of baptism made reborn".

On the silver page it was written, "God wrote the law on a stone tablet, and that man had no sensitivity to divine science. Later he wrote, in a certain way way, in the sensibility of a heart of flesh."

In the book on the right wing there were also two pages, one sapphire-colored and the other gold color

On the sapphire page was written: "The Lord spoke a word to Jacob, and fell in Israel. " (Is 9,8). On the gold colored page it was written: "At the beginning was the Verb and the Word was in God "(Jn 1,1) At the beginning the Word of God created all the things, to lean later to his work.

But the book that was on the wing of the Man's back looked like one-piece marble and white, and the finger of God had written: "The prophet foretold men by vision, wisdom and knowledge. The Spirit of God Himself also inspired life in that origin in which God raised man from clay. These are the miracles of the divinity, miracles that God communicates to men with visions, scriptures, sound of the lyre and making the cherubim sing on the wings of prophecy."

Instead the wing book on the chest was black in its entirety, and was full of stars, contained numerous writings, in white characters, taken from what depth of the books described. These writings were collected by philosophers and sages choosing from among those books, and with them they prepared for God the ways of justice against the West and the North, as a man who draws water from a well and to even fill your pot. God formed at the beginning all creatures, and He will not this creation until he has completed his work.

And the white cloud mentioned above, in which the Man stood on his shoulders at thighs, was full of souls of the righteous. In the cloud I heard like a thunder-sounding voice gently: "Give praise to the king who rules all things and glory to God alive! "Then all these souls rose, advancing in a procession of life, without to go back, just as the wheels of life proceed with forward momentum and do not they recede. In that same cloud other souls of saints, unknown to the world, they were hidden in a more hidden place, as in a bright mirror; these souls were decorated with all kinds of precious stones and all kinds of ornaments, and touched trumpets,

made zaras with all kinds of different music and according to the sound of the sea and of many waters. And they also said, "How long we must still wait, and when will the time come when our works, which are in the street that is before the face of God, return us to our bodies in the presence of God, so that we can see the face of God without the veil that Moses had to lead? "And the divine response was," This will not happen before the four winds are interlaced with each other and blow on either side, before the head of the old serpent is completely crushed, so that I can no longer do anything else, and before the sun with the lion have gathered all their winged creatures. " The Saints of God, they knew and heard the souls mentioned of the just, still hidden, and the they saw as in an extremely clear mirror. They yearned impatiently for the answers that had been given to them, waiting for the moment when the lion launched a full roar and every schism in the world would find its end.

And, behold, in the mist above-mentioned, in which I formerly saw the vices described, now I saw in images eight other vices, in this way:

THE FIRST IMAGE

I saw a certain image, like a serpent, lying belly up in the darkness that I mentioned before. Her eyes burned like fire, her tongue lingering out of her mouth and tail was cut in the end. The body was black, and strips of a color bruised and poisonous were going down all the way from his head. Your belly was open and in it appeared the image of a man lying lying on his back like in a cradle and wearing a hat like a helmet, a little raised. Under this hat had white hairs that descended to the shoulders; he wore a garment of light white silk and on it a layer that by the color was similar to the skin of the snake. And this image said:

1. WORDS OF GLOTONERY.

"God created all things. How can I then faint with all these things? Yes God did not think they were necessary, he would not have created them. Therefore, I would be a fool if I did not want them, especially since God does not want the flesh of man fainting. "

2. RESPONSE OF ABSTINENCE

And again, from the above tempestuous cloud, which stretched from South to West, I heard a voice that answered: "No one should touch the zither so that their strings are damaged, because, if their strings are damaged, what sound will it make? Any. You, Gluttony, you fill belly to the point that all your veins get sick and turn into a frenzy spasmodic. Where, then, is the sweet sound of the wisdom that God gave them the men? You are dumb and blind, and you do not know what you are saying. But as the downpour immerses the earth, so the excess of meat and wine induces in man blasphemies and teasing. I, on the other hand, saw in the mud the beautiful form of when God created the man. I am therefore a beneficial rain, so that I do not swarm vices in the meat. And I cause the moderation of men to come, so that their body is not weaken and not fatten because of having swallowed more than is necessary for life. I am a zither that peals with the sounds of all the praises, and I pierce the hardness of the heart with goodwill. When man nourishes his body with temperance, in his prayers I make the zither in the sky, and when his body is pure by the moderation in food, singing with the sound of the organ. Thing you, gluttony, do not you know and you do not understand, and you do not try to know and understand. In fact, sometimes you spears to the inadequate fast, so that you can hardly live, and other times you cram your belly in your voracity, so much that you

overflow and yawning babas. I, on the other hand, I set a limit for food, so that the humors of man and do not overflow beyond its measure, and then I sing praises with the zither and singing with the sound of the organ. Oh! faithful to all, let us rid ourselves of gluttony, since the belly of the ancient serpent has swallowed her, and thanks to her she has vomited many dirtiness".

THE SECOND IMAGE

The second image looked like a leopard, and he said,

3. WORDS OF ASPERCE.

"I have no consideration for any act of courage or victory, and I do not want no one can resist me Those words of Scripture and faith that I find annoying or harmful I will not consider them, but I will transfer them from part to part".

4. ANSWER OF THE GENEROSITY.

And again from the stormy cloud I heard a voice that answered this image: "You are a dangerous, harmful and very bitter coarseness, you do not want to answer God does not keep His commandments, but you want to remain in your bitterness.

But I am generous in rain and dew, in the balm and in medicine, and I work in the rain in the name of grace, in the dew in the name of joy, in the balsam in the name of mercy, in medicine in the name of the consolation of all pains, this way I will stay in them and thus I will reign forever. In contrast you element is the Gehenna, from which you have even been born. "

THE THIRD IMAGE

The third image had the shape of a man, except that his head, which sticks to his body between the shoulder blades, looked like the head of a wild beast more than the head of a man. In fact, he had large, lighted eyes and a leopard's mouth. From one jaw to the other, a strip of the color of the fish came down to his chin. From both sides of the mouth hung outside the head of a snake, and by the mouth emitted many flames. It was on the knees, with the rest of the body erect. He was circling his head with a veil of black fish in the manner of women and on the rest of the body he wore a completely black garment from which hung empty sleeves, for he had collected arms in the interior. And said:

5. WORDS OF IMPETRY.

"I do not want to obey God or man. If I obeyed someone, he would send me do what interests him, he would ignore my interests, and he could tell me: Go away! But this will not happen. In fact, if someone offends me, I will give it back and I will arrange my affairs so that no one dares to resist me. Do not I want to lie under the feet of no one. I will only take into account my profit, as they do all those who are not stupid. God wants me to do what He pleases, but not I will do it unless I also benefit."

6. RESPONSE OF THE PIEDAD

And again I heard a voice from the tempestuous cloud that I said, that answered: "You are devilish and cruel, and you have great wickedness in your heart. If God let you do all you want, who would He be then? If God would give you back in exchange for the evils that you realize, where would be the scepter of his power? As soon as you've started to do evil, God has cast you as a lead into hell, where all creatures they will chase. So where is your power now? In you dwell darkness, blasphemies and contempt. Where do you rest? In the insults. Where do you find peace? In the confusion. Where do you live? There where each one is against the other, where there is always unhappiness, where homicides are carried out with the cruelty of the blood".

THE FOURTH IMAGE

The fourth image was surrounded by a darkness so dense that it could not be distinguished in it none of its members. I only managed to see in the darkness that had a appearance of deformed and monstrous man. I was standing on a kind of foam dry, hardened and black, which occasionally expelled flames of fire. And said:

7. WORDS OF FAKE

"Who says it all sincerely? If I sincerely wish the others luck, I I would harm myself. Rising from another means my fall. For that I will put in my mouth words full of wind that will give me honor, and so what can not have on one side, I will look for another. If I were honest, I would have no way of getting favors of those around me. While I listen to my business, I also discover the others, so I can say what I want. Many sincere people are so immovable in their truth that they can not move, almost as if they were tied to a stick. They express only what they see and hear, which is why many of them become poor, indigent and exiled.

Instead I find what I investigate with lies. When I want to be more noble and rich than others, then I show myself with more noble and rich words, for me that is better than being tied to a tree. But often I also affirm things that I do not see I feel, thus I save many evils and even for many other unscathed step. If my discourse was always consistent, they would reproach me all. So I multiply my ways of expressing myself so that no one can be superior to me. This is for me more advantageous to be struck with sticks and swords. In fact, I have never found to aristocrats and rich that they were without my intervention".

8. ANSWER OF THE TRUTH

And again I heard a voice from the stormy cloud that answered this image: "Oh tongue of the infernal serpent, you are deprived of all the fecundity of the grace of God, you that you always throw flames of insult and deceit. No evil can suffice you, you have born of him, even you are the daughter of the devil, for which all your ways are unjust and not You know where you're going. The whisper and deception of diabolical persuasion are the breasts of your bowels, you suck the breast of a harlot, and you shall receive her wages. Acting so you reject all honor, beatitude and honesty. I, instead, am a column in all the ways of God, I am the trumpet of God's righteousness that sounds good. I count all the works of God, which are and how many are, and reveal them with truth. By That, they call me to the palace of the king and all their tributes. I also have outstanding and bracelets and I am lightning all the adornment of God, because I express the truth with the God's justice. But also the sky, the earth and the

other creatures that are the heart of creation, are sincere, and also the waters that are under heaven and earth, and that I am their mood, and persevere in the truth. You, on the other hand, are iniquitous, you are a tiny worm, so that you will be trampled like stinking clay. "

THE FIFTH IMAGE

The fifth image was also man-like. He had curly hair and black and fire face. He wore a layer of many colors with openings in the shoulders, for which he made his arms pass. With his left arm he held an ax which pressed tightly to itself. In his madness he cut his hands repeatedly with this ax, so that his clothes were soaked with blood. And said:

9. WORDS OF THE DESIRE OF CONTEST.

"I can not support or endure this overload, because someone can shake his mantle and then charge me with it, as a sack is loaded on a donkey to which its offspring follows. As long as I breathe and live, I will not allow anyone to strike me with the madness of his will. I will prevent everyone from crushing me like the dirt on the earth. Conversely, I will return an offense much greater than they can do to me. I never feel tired causing them discomfort and offenses so that they may offend in their heart."

10. RESPONSE OF PEACE

And again, I heard a voice from the stormy cloud that answered this image, saying, "O rough and burning ardor of outrage, you are bloody crime and teeth that crush, you breed variety of insults to spread blood, and according to you will want to make your way anywhere you please. In your mouth you have a great cruelty with which you manage to weaken very much, and you dishonor those who profess meekness. In effect, you destroy good intentions and calm minds, and with your deceit you decree its end. Under no circumstances do you find an address of peace, neither desire it nor love it; on the contrary, you hide like a snake in a cave and with your blows hurt everyone. You are similar to a nest of worms that often they procure death for men. Therefore you are a shadow of death, a terrible poison and rapid perdition of men.

I, however, am medicine for everything, ointment for those you persecute and cure for the what are you doing I do not value unjust wars and the inclination to eternal strife. I am a mound of myrrh, of incense, and of all the other scents. I am a pillar of cloud on the highest mountain because it attracts all the goods and all the heavens I go my way. That is why I will also pass over you, I will continue to harm you without I will not give you any peace."

THE SIXTH IMAGE

The sixth image looked like a leper, had black hair and no clothes, but was covered with wide leaves of many plants. With his hands he struck his breast, and said:

11. WORDS OF UNHAPPINESS

"What salvation do I have but tears? And what life do I have but the pain? And that I will have help, but death? And what answer will be given, if not perdition? In effect, I have nothing better."

12. RESPONSE OF HAPPINESS.

And from the stormy cloud I heard a voice that responded to this image saying: "You are addicted to sorrows and you do not want anything else. It is necessary to invoke God and seek his goodness. You hurt yourself because you do not trust God. You do not ask nothing to God, with which you can find nothing. Instead I cry out to God and receive His answer. I ask you, and in your kindness grant me what I desire. I look for him and find him. In fact, I am respectful joy and I play the zither in the presence of God, since I am directing all my works, so I also sit on your lap thanks to the full hope of faith that I have in Him. You, on the other hand, do not trust God and do not want His grace, and therefore all the misfortunes will strike you."

THE SEVENTH IMAGE

The seventh image was like a wolf huddled on its paws. Stalked for all parts to devour everything he could catch. And said:

13. WORDS OF IMMOVATION

"What I can desire and seek, I will eat, and I will not forsake anything. Why should I abstain and then have no reward? Why I will give up what that I am, since everyone acts according to what his species does? If I lived so that I could barely breathe, what would my life be then? I will take advantage of any possibility of having fun and laughing to be present. If my heart leaps with joy, Why limit it? And if my veins are full of pleasure, why should I cut them? Yes there is an opportunity to speak, why shut up? Since every movement of my body is healthy, I act as I was created, why change me in another that I am not? Each creature grows according to its nature and work according to what suits you, and so do I".

14. RESPECT OF THE DISCRETION.

And again I heard a voice from the stormy cloud that responded to this image: "Oh ambush specialist, with your insidious corrodes everything that is honest in the reason. You are like the cubs of the beasts, who have no restraint, you behave like an unclean animal. Indeed, all things that are in order of God correspond to each other. The stars shine with the light of the moon and the moon shines from the fire of the sun. All creatures are subordinate to larger creatures than them and nothing surpasses their measure. However, you do not consider God or His creation, but you go as the empty shell of a grain, moved by the wind. Instead I proceed on the paths of the moon and on the path of the sun, I attend all the orders of God and with them I grow in honest customs and I have it fully account in love. I am a princess in the King's palace and I know everyone their secrets. I do not, however, let their secrets escape, but I understand them and the I want. I blink like a ray of light. You, on the other hand, are a body tortured by the disease, you look like a corpse full of worms."

THE EIGHTH IMAGE

The eighth image resembled a tower that had on the top a fortification in which opened three windows. Beneath them appeared two arms of man, whose hands spread over the fortification. And those arms were covered with darkness as if they were sleeves. The hands were bare, but they were burning. And said:

15. WORDS OF THE PERMISSION OF THE SOULS.

"What benefits and what rewards will I have? The fire. In fact I and the substance of the I was born, we do not want anything else. I shun everything that shines, I refuse to follow any luminous work and I do not want any adornment of bright gems, since I am one predator of souls. This is my task, the one I want the one I was born from, I am the curse he has created."

16. RESPONSE OF THE SALVATION OF SOULS

And again, from that stormy cloud, I heard a voice that answered this image: "You are a dart of the devil, you who fly at night insidious martyrs to the saints when they want what you do not want and do what you reject, while you want ruin them but you can not. The saints rise up under the banner of faith between the angelic multitude, rush against you and have a great thirst to oppress you, as the deer yearns to drink the waters of the spring. They will overwhelm you with baptism and seven gifts of the Holy Spirit that manifested themselves in the humanity of the Savior in a flood of water. This is the end for which you are destined, since you align yourself against God. In change I am the house of all good, tower of Jerusalem in the works of the saints. And thanks to the ram entangled in the brambles which Christ represented, I sustain the penitents, sustenance to the simple ones thanks to the faith in the baptism and to the innocents with the anointing of the Holy Spirit. Therefore, thanks to the purest virginity that flourished as lily in the flesh of Christ, a way renewed by the way of salvation, which is why I am also a militia of God."

17. WORDS IN THE ROAR OF THE LION.

And before the Man above there was a lion who turned against these vices, and emitting a loud roar shouted to the wind:

"O devilish vices, I will destroy you with a burning fire and with this devastation I will finish with you, since you always try to oppose the justice of God and me."

18. GOD, OPPOSING TO THE DARKNESS OF THE INSIDES DIABOLICS, PRODUCED ALL SALVATION INSTRUMENTS IN THE ANCIENT AND IN THE NEW TESTAMENT.

And again I heard a voice from heaven saying, "God, with many signs and variety of punishment was opposed to the darkness of diabolical insidious. It overshadowed the confusion of vices, and could not withstand the sanctity of the citizens of heaven. He looking outside from heaven, strengthened his faithful in all holiness."

So, you see that the man named heads west and faces West and North, since he, standing firm against the devil, as bravo combatant, always had this purpose in his old decrees: to employ all the instruments of salvation contained in the Old and New Testaments and all the faculties of good works, to fight the darkness that destroys and the foolish cold of ignorance.

19. IN THE STRENGTH OF THE SON OF GOD IS OUR PROTECTION, WHICH HAS NOT STILL MANIFESTED TO ALL.

Each shoulder has a wing covering his arms: means that the strength of the divinity and the humanity of the Son of God, is the defense that never fails and never ends up, since God preserves everything in her and for her, and by her means has hidden also works that, concealed in his old and hidden decree, ordered that no still manifest to anyone. Indeed, although God is daily working new miracles, many, however, are in the secret of the decrees which he has not yet revealed, of the same way that the thoughts of men do not know each other before translate into a concrete work.

20. DOCTORS TRY TO UNVEIL MYSTERIES HIDDEN IN THE OLD PROPHECIES, AND WILL NOT STOP DO WHAT.

It also has a wing on the back and chest. It represents the mysteries that were hidden before the birth of the Son of God, in a way as if he were at his back. Thanks to the protection of his hand, the old prophecies were veiled by many obscurities. Now the real doctors try to explain these mysteries in the measure that God wanted to reveal them. And so, now they draw from the depth of wisdom, as of a well, the mysteries of the New Testament in defense of the things of the spirit. And they will not stop, just as God did not stop until he had completed his work in six days. However, doctors will never exhaust this well.

21. THE SECRETS OF THE OLD AND NEW TESTAMENT SE EXPOSE THE FAITHFUL TO PUT THEM INTO PRACTICE.

All these wings are raised as to take flight, which means that all the secrets of the Old and New Testaments are shown to the faithful for that they may know them and practice them in good works.

22. WHY PROTECTION WAS PROTECTED IN THE ANCIENT WILL

The tip of the wing on the back is bent toward the left wing and not toward the right. This shows that the prophetic warnings were protected in the Old Testament for his defense by his great strength in the proclamation of his secrets and for the integrity of his words. Prophecy and law are one thing, both provided to the needs of the body of those who lived according to the flesh and did not bend to the right, which represents the things of the spirit, since he had not yet come who promised the reward of heaven.

23. WHY IN THE ANCIENT LAW, THE EARTH IS SAINFUL ACCORDING TO THE FLESH, IN CHANGE IN THE NEW, THANKS TO THE SON OF GOD, IF GLORIFIED THE SKY.

Wingtip is on your chest is divided into two parts. It means that protection of the deep secret in its origin, is found in the Old and New Will. True teachers in prophecy and in the Gospel multiply the secret mystics with their mystical words. Accordingly, in the Old earth was sanctified externally by many purifications, according to the flesh. In the New, however, thanks to the Son of God, heaven is glorified with many and rich signs of legitimate and spiritual justification.

24. WITH THE CIRCUMSTANCES THE ANCIENTS WERE FOUND AT THE FLESH, THE FAITHFUL IN CHANGE IN BAPTISM SERVE SPIRIT.

And one side bends to the left wing, the other to the right. It means that the Old Testament inclined to the defense of earthly things, while the New longs for the protection of the heavenly. While the ancients were glued to the flesh with circumcision, believers instead, with the help of the Son of God, they serve the Spirit with baptism. But the former were not justified by the observance of the law and were attached to earthly things. The believers, in change, purified by faith in Christ, have obtained the reward of heaven, as the apostle Paul also says:

25. WORDS OF PAUL ON THIS.

"Knowing that man is not justified by the works of the law, but only by the faith in Jesus Christ, we also have believed in Christ Jesus, to be justified by faith in Christ and not by the works of the law." (Gal 2:16). Whose meaning is: The grace of God, through the Holy Spirit, obtained the faithfulness of the people, since the Adam's fall had mortally wounded the souls of the righteous. The finger of God wrote the law of Moses for them. In fact, the desecrated meat could not desecrated flesh, precisely because it was profaned. That is why God prescribed Moses through the law that men will sacrifice male goats and bulls as submission and obedience, a sign by which they then learned to sacrifice themselves to God with the mortification of his body, just as sacrificial animals offered him. However, when the most immaculate and pure of men was offered as a sacrifice to God with his blood and death, in him all peoples were purified. Therefore, let men understand in their knowledge that man is not it justifies by the works of the carnal law, when it observes it in the carnal way. The blood and the ashes of the animals have not been able to justify or release them, but in the Son of God is the righteousness of truth that shows the way of salvation. For his faith in the Son of God will be saved those who believe in Him with sincere faith. That the faithful create with sincere faith in Him, since it is the way and the truth, that is, the way in faith and truth in what is believed. Thus, they will be justified by the works of faith that they fulfill for same Son of God, and not by works done with reluctance that provoke bitterness. In fact, good works indicate the heavenly homeland in its rejection of the works of death, just as Christ is anointing that consecrates the people by penance, and the saved by Himself. He is the pure and barley sacrificial victim, who was offered by all the men who believed in Him, since the ancient law did not justify man or set him free completely, but showed him the way. She was almost a voice before the word, but the Word, that is, the Word, is the Son of God, who gave the new law in the truth.

26. THE REASON DISCUSSES ALL THAT GOD HAS GIVEN.

In the middle of each wing a book appears, it means that the ratio is within the power of divine protection, and it produces, disposes and discerns all that God has given according to his will, since there is nothing that reason does not penetrate and examine with acuity.

27. IN THE ANCIENT LAW, REASON ANNOUNCED HOLINESS THAT IT WAS MANIFESTED WITH CHRIST.

And the book is on the left wing has two pages, because the reason that worked in the Old Law by divine protection, revealed two manifestations of righteousness, one green, the other silver. Green is the lifeblood of mandates divine in the matter of the work of God, which God Himself performed. Same as the earth sprouts all kinds of greenery, so the Old Testament made known every seed and every flower of future equity, and this purity manifests itself in the silver foundation of the pure knowledge, which proclaimed the pure holiness that was in Christ.

Therefore, *you see the green pages are written words* show fecundity of divine instruction in the fact that Noah, building the ark, he obeyed him who has neither beginning nor end. And they also show how He restores the new water to the man destined to die, establishing that it is returned to life thanks to baptism.

Silver on the page it is written that in the revelation of true science manifests that God, in the Old Testament, showed harshness to men, that they had for him hardness, not tenderness. Then, in the new law, their hearts tender words were able to pick up the divine words.

28. THE REASON MANIFEST IN THE SON OF GOD TO GOD AND AL MAN, WHO BECAME WITHOUT ANY DETRIMENT OF HIS DIVINITY AND REMAINS IN WHICH YOU CONTEMPLATE PURE HEART.

In the book the right wing there are two pages. It means that in the New Testament the power of reason, protected by the sanctity of heaven, shown in two ways, when manifested the one God, who is God and Man in the Son of God. *One page is sapphire, the other golden color.* It means that virginity in Christ shines like a sapphire, and that he himself, born of a virgin nature, teaches chastity, so that everyone who wants to imitate the choice. In addition, in also it shimmers with golden glow when the faithful believe true God born of God the Father, who created all together with the Father. Indeed, at the beginning of creation the Son of God existed in its fullness, He was already before the time, and did not diminish in any way when He created all creatures. He was not created, and all created. Nor he suffers any detriment of his divinity when he became incarnate.

In the sapphire see page written words. These words refer to the true revelation of the Virgin begot a pure man in his pure virginity, when the ruler of the world sent with love his own Word to believers, and the Word remained between those trying to look to God with heart pure.

And in the gold color page is also written words that refer to the Son of God came into the world in revealing and signs of many wondrous miracles, and announced that it was the source of all that had come as Son of God. He is the one source that created all creatures and all creatures then elected to the Virgin Mother.

29. THE PROPHETS, THEY SAW IN ADVANCE THE INCARNATION OF CHRIST AS IN A SHADOW, AND ONLY TOLD WHAT THEY SAW AND KNEW

The book is on the wing on the back of the man seems marble, a piece and white. It means that the power of reason, protected by the force of prophecy that foretold the coming of Christ in the future, foresaw his Incarnation, like a shadow. Indeed, who sees someone's back, still he does not know his face and wonders how it will look. Likewise the prophets prophesied the Son of God, but he still did not know in the flesh. They also had a certain hardness, as the

solidity of marble, because invaded by the Holy Spirit, they did not kneel in front of anyone, standing firm in the integrity of truth, without scattering here and there in his words. What they said did not learn from others, if not He who is God in its full integrity. They were like stones as they persisted in rigor without giving anyone, however they did in the whiteness of simplicity, it does not say anything more than what they saw and learned as a child in its simplicity does not say anything but what he sees and knows.

30. THE HOLY SPIRIT LAVISHED ON HUMAN REASON, AND THE PROPHETS VISIONS, WISDOM AND SCIENCE, REVEALED MIRACLES OF GOD IN A MANNER UNKNOWN

But the finger of God had written in that book I wanted to reveal the secrets. It means that the Holy Spirit lavished thanks on human reason when the man prophesied. And he did it with visions when the prophets, enlightened by the Holy Spirit, anticipated future events ahead. And some *also preannounced many events for their wisdom*, since the omnipotence of God touched their minds, so that they foresaw the sense of many facts, as God built everything with wisdom. And with his science, when the Word of God observed and inspired their science and so hidden and revealed facts hidden.

Indeed, *the Spirit of God Himself inspired life in that original mud that God brought forth the man.* And the Spirit enlightened life that should never end, that is the soul, you will not find an end. The Spirit also lit the prophets, and they revealed the miracles of God in an unknown manner, as the mud was changed into a different way of life, flesh and blood.

These are miracles of the divinity that God reveals its wonders when they speak the prophets, with visions of events that you see in the Spirit, writing, when God 's command trust those facts to memory, and playing the zither, as the reason inspired by the Holy Spirit finds melodies in the voice and words of those who praise God. And a sound is produced, and therefore, it also praises God.

And God executed these miracles among men by singing the Cherubim on the wings of prophecy, because among all those, as already said, the prophets, inspired by the Spirit of prophecy, teach many miracles, like the Cherubim who they know the arcana that God, in his judgment reveals hidden when he wants, as he wants and who wants.

31. THE REASON IS COMPLETELY WITHIN THE WISDOM OF GOD, BUT OFTEN INCLINE TOO MUCH MEAT.

The book is on the wing on his chest is entirely black and full of stars. It means that reason is completely within the protection of deep wisdom of God, not away from it or oppose it in any way, although men have very different customs. It also teaches that all wise, both the Old and New Testaments say one thing about Christ, being united in him.

It is black, as the reason, human sensitivity, he turns to the meat too often, and often wonders what and what are the facts of which he speaks. But shines in the light of the stars, because in men there faith and intelligence. Indeed, through faith, men believe in God not be seen, and the miracles of God, and even understand facts that are difficult to understand for their intelligence. So despite all they recognize that they are only creatures of God.

32. THE MYSTERIES OF OLD TESTAMENT TO STRENGTHEN THE WISE MEN AGAINST THE DEVIL, AND NOT STOP STUDYING THEM, UNTIL THEY FILLED THEIR HEARTS.

The book has about himself many things written in white characters taken from the depths of the books described. In the glow of the goodness of God, reason proposes the mysteries of the Old and New Testament together in one all accurate since the faithful and wise men, gather in Catholic doctrine, and thanks to them paths are prepared of righteousness against the darkness of unbelief and against the devil himself. They do so because of their thirst for Scripture, which take with great desire, and do not stop until you have filled it with all the knowledge of his heart. God not stop until his work not carried out completely and perfectly. The wise, when examining with wit and study Scripture carefully, worship God and magnify his name. Where men build, they also seek the honor of God, as the Psalmist David says:

33. DAVID WORDS ABOUT THIS

"All the nations that you have created, will come to worship before thee, O Lord, and glorify your name, because you are great and do marvelous deeds, you alone are God." Psalm 86.9 to 10). Its meaning is as follows:

God has created all creatures and has also allowed the man to act, and in fact, men act, form and order. They work among creatures. Each form what he wants, but is not able to give spirit to what has formed. Also they impose rules that target. And since God has created man and has given rise to life with the breath of his Spirit, all nations who are born of Adam, being creatures of God, come at will and seek God prostrating before him, invoking your name, aware of their presence. Indeed, they can not get away from him, as a child can not ignore that has no father, and thus give glory to God 's name when they cry and invoke God. But some men argue that the work of their hands is like God, and God called to this same work, a suggestion with which the devil surrounds these men swollen with pride. They believe those glorifying God 's name, but do not know God. They want God, when you do not have at all.

Why he was given the man the old and new laws that believing, seeing and venerating God, I know. These two laws sages and philosophers took the wisdom and not let her fill their vessels. This pleases God, for all things that God has made him pleased. The Lord is great in His miracles, large in the virtues of heaven and also doing wonders. All the greatness of his works glisten in his glory. Indeed, God brought up the ark Noah, Abraham showed his numerous offspring, even Moses gave the law, and called back to life those who believed in His Son. These are all great wonders. The faithful always think of them with devotion and do not stop to investigate its great depth, because they come from God. Only God did these things. All goods are born from Him and to Him again, why, when God created man spun him around like a wheel in the spirit of life, reason why the man also returns again and again to Him.

34. MANY LIVED BEFORE LAW, IN MANY OTHER LAW AND ALSO MANY IN BAPTISM. ALL, THANKS TO THE WORKS OF FAITH, REST IN THE TENTS OF HAPPINESS.

As previously mentioned, shoulders to the thighs this man is in another white cloud under clouds. This white cloud is full of righteous souls. This reveals that the brightness of God's miracles, which stretched from the beginning in the force that gave rise creatures to the

Incarnation of the Savior, and appears also now in the same glory of the Incarnation, has in itself many of the souls who serve God. Because many lived before the law, many in the law, others many persevered in baptism and all these, thanks to the redemption of the Son of God, have achieved the happiness of heaven. So now they rejoice in that mansion that God assigned them since the beginning of time. The faithful, thanks to the works of faith, assure their own souls rest in the abode of holiness, where happily find peace, after his carnal life is consummated. So in that blessedness you hear an angelic voice that comes from heaven above, and invites creation to praise the glory that governs and who lives for ever and ever. So the souls of the righteous rise in joy, because they come from life to life and not shrink back, since they remain in their new life forever. Similarly, the wheels of life that represent divinity and the Spirit sanctifies baptism without delay, move to instruct and purify the men, and never turn away from life. No other doctrine will indeed lead men to life. These souls, as they were found in his body, fled and left their idols land, like Abraham, and left the earthly activities. And they were like outcasts with great sighs in lands unknown, but then living according to God's commandments, increased its merits, so now receive great rewards.

35. HIDDEN IN THE JOYS ARE MORE SOULS WHO HAVE COME TO PERFECTION OF HOLINESS. AND ARE SO SEPARATED FROM OTHER MEN ARE AS THE ANGELS OF MEN.

But in the glow of that beatitude, in the most hidden joys are other souls arrivals to the perfection of holiness, who devoted themselves to divine contemplation as they were found in his body. These souls are festooned with all sorts of celestial virtues and holiness. So they praise God with lofty sound of trumpets. This is the breath exhaled by the mouth of the prophets, sages and others chosen of God, since the works of the Holy Spirit are innumerable among men. Exult with full joy with harps and chiming sound so admirable and ineffable that the human heart can neither understand nor accept it. Indeed, resound like the sound of ocean and sound water and produce extraordinary sounds as good deeds executed with fire and water in the sanctity of baptism, and because these works moved to other elements.

These are the people who, while they lived on earth, rose above the desires of the flesh to the will of their own hearts, they rejected the toils earthly, almost as if they were not men, and they were separated from the other people as angels of men. Under his works, they flew to the abodes celestial, and found God through the windows of faith with goodness and simplicity of a child. And in these good works they persevered firmly.

36. SOULS OF SAINTS WANT THEM TO BE RETURNED THEIR BODIES AS WELL AS A CHILD HUNGRY CALLS HIS FATHER PAN.

They also express their desire wondering how much will have to wait for their works, which are clear and manifest to the living God, they return them to the bodies that endured the hardships, so they can see God without hindrance that Moses veiled his face. Indeed, the works that made saints by inspiration of the Holy Spirit shine before God as the clear sky, as they have been met with God and in God. God gives these souls rest in relief under these works, but not yet full joy will happen when the last day reach its fullness peoples.

Then God will gather the bodies and souls of the saints with their good works, and lead to his face, and then can fully see it. But since the body with the soul performs good works, when the soul is deprived of the body you can not enjoy that fullness that can fully see the face of

God, lacking as is his body. Therefore, when the body and soul together, God will reveal his face, so that the saints to see, and soul and body that they will meet acted together.

But now, this cry is loud and clear cry of the saints. They await impatiently the time to recover their bodies and requested, as a sign of the fullness of his joy, as big as a hungry child asking desire bread to his father, and the father kindly replied that soon it will.

37. DEAD BEFORE THEIR BODIES RECOVER, THE WORLD WILL BE DISTURBED.

They also receive the answer before they recover their bodies the world will be disturbed and changed into another, the old serpent and its powers will be crushed and true God, showing as God and man, will bring together all members of his chosen so They will regain the integrity of their own bodies.

38. ALTHOUGH THE WORKS OF THE SAINTS ARE DIFFERENT, BUT NOT YET RECOGNIZED AS THEY COLLEAGUES, BY INFLUENCE OF THE HOLY SPIRIT.

And the souls of the saints mentioned know these elect of God, because, although they have done good many different works inspired by the Spirit Santo, however companions are recognized under the influence of burning the Holy Spirit. They listen to their voices chiming in canticles and praises, see the refined purity of his conscience and contemplation, and they receive the divine answer given above. They are even willing to wait until the mighty God imparts its strong order and suppress all evil recklessness at the end of the world, and to recover their bodies for happiness and eternal glory.

39. DARK UNHAPPINESS IN ACTS PROPOSES THE DEVIL DISADVANTAGES TO THOSE WHO SHOULD SERVE GOD IN PEACE.

Thus, in the aforementioned fog where previously saw various kinds of vices, also now you consider eight vices through his images: that is, in the dark unhappiness, which before had contemplated the varieties of evil wiles, now you see in four couples perverse meanings, and how they often disrupt the whole earth by its four corners and four elements, since those who should serve God in peace assiduously fatigued by their infestations. Indeed, he is showing the devil with his forces and vices, almost as if God were countless times insidia men proposing inadequate works. And it will do this for a long time, until something more superior is imposed.

40. ANCIENT SERPENT, MOVING AGAINST THE SKY, YOU WANT TO ATTRACT ALL THE LAKE OF DOOM.

You see an image like a snake lying face up in the darkness. Means the devil, that old serpent, in the darkness of their wickedness spurs the desire of the righteous against the things of heaven, when persuades man to descend from the desire of things from heaven to earth.

His eyes burn like fire because the devil look emits flames of deception in the fire of hatred. It lengthens the tongue out of the mouth, because the lie is fiercely their ability to bite. And the tail is cut at the end, because it can not complete its work according to his will. Would attract all into the lake of perdition, if the Divine Majesty is not prevented.

The body is black, since with every effort persuades men to forget God, *and strips of a bruised and poisonous colored van from his head down, all along*, mean the ways of Satan, with the pallor of death and disorder cause a poisonous humanity through gluttony, as he began undoing. Satan's ways lead to the final worse because as the beginning of the devil is evil, so evil is final.

41. GLUTTONY, BEHAVIOR AND SENSE.

The fact *that your belly is open*, it means that the devil's jaws open to devour the souls. *In him the image of a man lying face up as shown in a crib* representing gluttony. The devil, leading first to the men to the voracity, manages to wrap more easily and fully in other vices as gluttony, resting his back, forget everything else in his voracious desire and sleeping to wean men desire of paradise. The man was seduced first by the wiles of the serpent through food.

Has a cap lifted a little, like a helmet, because gluttony raises his own will in the hearts of men displaying an inconsistent authority without result because after they have filled his belly start to become arrogant, as if overflow with all goods.

Under this cap has white hair coming down to his shoulders, because the show off the whiteness of the glut in the power of his strength, despises all without restraint and not to be inferior to anyone.

For this reason even *it is decorated in a white silk dress and light*, since it is surrounded by the desire for delicious and elegant banquets. *And he wears a cape that its color is similar to the skin of the snake*, because it surrounds the entire diverse range of diabolical evil vices produce to seduce men, starting it with superabundance of food and drink. This defect also revealed all this in the words he said earlier. This sin is fought with abstinence, and the man is warned to not expose this derision.

42. RUGGEDNESS, ITS BEHAVIOR AND ITS MEANING.

The second image represents Roughness, which follows gluttony. After man has gained weight because of excessive greed, it incurs roughness and the bitterness over the overabundance of food, such as winter follows summer. And it's like a leopard, because all his works are full of bitterness. She also is terrible, similarly to a wild animal in which two second manifest natures, both by his words (as evidenced by the speech given above) as for his works. That's why reprove the words of the True Generosity to encourage men to be lavish generosity. Indeed, there is great bitterness when man turns away from God, hardens against God as if God was his relief and gives thanks to God for what he gives. So prepare your souls illustrious and wise men, to lead you to God, as Isaiah, inspired by Me, I explained, saying:

43. THE PROPHET ISAIAH WORDS ON THIS TOPIC

"If you open your heart to the hungry, if you comfort the afflicted soul, your light shine in the darkness, and your darkness midday return, and God will give you eternal rest and flood your soul blazes, and strengthen your bones." (Is. 58: 10-11) The meaning is as follows.

The soul has breath, desire and will, and is in contact with meat that has emerged from the earth. As soon as the soul moves his body, that is, as soon as he has quickened, the flesh feels sin from which the body. And when the flesh has been perfected, the soul desires to do good,

almost as if it were hungry. Then the man with the sigh of the soul tends to God, quickly it rises to God with a desire to achieve, and desire to remain in the will of the soul that leads him to love God. The soul has itself many goods and many evils, as the man often shows in their actions.

The soul is like the wind blowing over the blades of grass, falling like dew on the grass, as the rainy air that makes them grow. Therefore, man must offer his good will who want it. How? Be wind in helping the poor, dew comfort the abandoned air rain help the needy and to feed it with their doctrine, as if they were hungry: When man they devoted his soul, clearly comes with all his strength to his very soul. When you, man, you did that, you've rescued friendly persuasions and you've filled with exhortations to holy soul haunted by devils and men, bound and imprisoned for sins. Then your light in the darkness of sin with the emergence of justice. You will advance in a good and holy way, you cease sinning and begin to perform good works. Because the darkness of sin not obfuscate the light of holiness, but even, even unwilling, the serve.

Then too, the darkness of the offenses you have committed will appear at noon, heading for the disappearance, since, as after noon the day declines, so your sins will diminish and dissolve into nothingness. So, with his grace, the ruler of the world and the God of all creatures will give eternal rest of your enemies, and will forever, therefore they have no power over you, but you always will tread as the footstool your feet. And your soul will flood of heavenly joy and splendor of the clear sky, illuminated by the serene light of your good works. It will strengthen your bones, freeing them of corruption, ie the bones of your members who have done good deeds and holy, destined the future resurrection where there is nothing mortal, but everything will be called holy and incorruptible.

44. UNGODLINESS, BEHAVIOR AND SENSE.

The third image represents impiety. It goes after Roughness, because when roughness in the hearts of men is, comes the ruthlessness, which does not rejoice in the property of God, but destroys all he can.

And he looks like a man, unless your head, sticking to his body between her shoulder blades, looks like the head of a wild than the head of a man beast. This is because reign over men and teaches since its beginning its peculiar character, has clearly aggressive beast modes, but also cheats because it hides behind the appearance of a man. He rejects the true doctrine that leads to the right, and obedience to God knows undergo entirely lacks the beauty of justice.

It has large, glowing eyes and mouth like a leopard, because showing her look great harshness with fierce anger, destroys and devours everything she can. Do not He wants grace and mercy, does not distinguish wisdom on discretion, but attempts to tread in any way the saints and the righteous.

The first and second jaw down to the chin line color of the fish, because both his great furor and the poignancy of his works has the tenacity of his horrific and terrible will also be moving towards folly: for without the honor of God is in the illusion of deception.

On both sides of the mouth hangs the head of a snake, as a result of their contempt for God and man no limits to their aggressiveness, and always comes with new moves in the manner

of snakes. *And mouth emits many flames.* Indeed, lacera men with fiery darts of his words to them angry in many different ways.

He is on his knees, with the rest of the body upright. That is, directs its power to the worship of idols, and makes men fall into impiety, as the idolaters, and even cheating, to the point that they believe to be fair and do justice.

Encircles his head with a black veil fish in the manner of women. That envelops the hearts of men hardness with a light shade, but dark and persistent. *And the rest of the body wears a garment completely black,* since it is coated with the error of the wicked cruelty, so he is deprived of whiteness of life. *Garment hanging empty sleeves, and has picked up arms in its interior,* which means that his works do not produce anything useful, but lacking in force any man is manifested as well, as this vice spoke earlier in this sense. He said the virtue of piety, and showed that lives in eternal damnation.

45. UNTRUTH, ITS BEHAVIOR AND ITS MEANING.

The fourth image represents falsity. Follow after wickedness, because when a man is wicked, he approaches falsehood, rejects the truth and invent all kinds of lies.

It is surrounded by a darkness so dense that none of its members can be distinguished. Indeed, it is wedged up in unbelief and has no righteousness of good works in it. There is found no integrity in it, but only the darkness of death abounds in it.

But that is only achieved glimpse into that darkness its appearance of misshapen man monstrous, means lacking the beauty of truth and decorum of justice in all his words and all his actions are not used for anything the integrity, but only walks in the darkness of death so that it moves both certainty and uncertainty. It is not the care of love in which God is seen, but fruitless and deceitful deception then she perpetrates against men and through men.

And standing on a sort of dry, hardened and black foam, which expels from time to time flames. Means falsity, which is based on deception offenses words of strength, fertility appears dry without justice, appears hard without the softness of benevolence and black appears without the whiteness of virtue. It does not exist serenity, but only ultrajosa flame of anger, as the image does understand the above address. But it is hampered by the response of the real truth, which warns men to be honest. Indeed, those who love lies not only give this defect, but also delivered to the other. And given that each other are a whole new lies pass as shown by the prophet David, inspired by the truth of my Spirit, when he says:

46. WORDS OF DAVID ON THIS TOPIC

"The wicked are missing from birth, they are liars from the womb mother". (Salm 58, 4) The meaning is as follows:

The first sin originated in that food mortality became holy and happy nature of man. Through this knowledge of good food he dozed and originated the science of evil. Transgressors of justice have moved away from the real truth and human nature has been lost by birth poison through the mouth of the serpent, she asked her deception for what reason the man did not eat the apple. But when our first parents violated the commandment of God on the advice of the

serpent, they died with sin. So children born of them are, from conception sections of the protection of holiness, by the death of forgetfulness of God.

Therefore, men should observe abstinence severe and high employment meals, since the old enemy with his ravenous maw deceived man in the first place with food. Since, as the man demands food, soon comes gluttony, which would fill the belly with all kinds of root vegetables and bring all the ways of the knowledge of good the error.

And so men have been wrong from the womb, that is, when our first parents gave beginning to sin with original sin and with this loss then bowed to sin. Indeed, the taste of the food followed taste for sin, and when they executed acts of this genre began to tell lies, and the devil, through the food built the big lie that reneged on God and His righteousness. So too they do all that fill the belly itself voraciously by overeating and drunkenness. Indeed, the children of men become liars excess food and wine drunk and neglect and deny the truth. And since the origin of man is the devil 's suggestion, the men become liars, as does the devil and thus ruin themselves and others. When oppose God who created heaven and earth, where will, but in hell?

But in the meantime, to Perdition call life, and heaven seem to get their words, but they have never sought and will never be able to earn it. Also claim that destruction is a great honor and with the same lies deceive the man every possible way. Scornfully even they praise the man and the deception kill him, so they are like those who built the calf on the Oreb and said it was the God of Israel. Men who act and live a lie. Do not They tell each other more than platitudes and promise to be all things to be found in creation, according to his own will. Those who act in this way have died, as have also died idols are on the north by the wind north, and thus fall.

47. BATE DESIRE, BEHAVIOR AND SENSE.

The fifth image represents the desire of Strife, who is coming after Falsehood, because when man is false fraudulently incurred in the desire to fight and each fight with his own brother with malice and beyond any limit of justice.

Fire face shown man looking like curly black hair, and, as the man who is endowed with reason, wants the race over the other animals that are not. In his eagerness to pick fights, often makes jokes about other creatures, and does so in the tortuous path of his science and tension of his will, which as burning fire destroys all, with twisted impudence and gloomy annoyance when angry, raves in his anger.

The fact that it *a coat of many colors with openings on the shoulders of those who passed the arms*, means covering your desires between the nuances of other vices. Therefore, having integrity by the entity of his madness, no sense of limit, but only holes openings arms, stretching his arms and acts according to his own will. Indeed, who wants to fight does not respect the will or the usefulness of others, but acts only according to the will of their own desires. *With the left arm holding an ax clenched tightly against him*, because rough stubbornness think offensive words that gathers around itself in perverse ways.

Cut your hands with this ax, cuts giving a boost of anger, so that your clothes are soaked with blood. With darts of hostile words often hurts his work, when injuries are attracted to his madness. He reveals his awareness to others with the guilt of his own words and exasperates because with his invectives he stuns himself and others. All this showed clearly in his earlier

words. But this vice is opposed by the judgment of the supreme peace, which urges men to avoid him.

48. UNHAPPINESS, BEHAVIOR AND SENSE.

The sixth image meant Unhappiness, away from all the goods of God and still here the desire to fight, since men who believe they have salvation, as do not worship God, incur death.

And like a leper and has black hair, because, like leprosy is separated from the healthy and pure not touch them, so unhappiness is segregated from all the virtues of God and not gleams with no glare. However, it looks like a man, and that while all creatures is happy to obey God, man is hard to be unhappy diabolical suggestion. And delves into this state in the darkness of excessive and multiple iniquities, like the black of her hair, and does not show any shame in not accepting the correction and admonition of the wise.

No clothes but covered with broad leaves of many plants. Means lacking any good of holiness is deprived of the joy of salvation, but is coated instability of many vanities and tries to achieve happiness continually changing behavior, which can not be. Hands beats his breast, as when examining the depths of his heart where he finds evil deeds, blames his consciousness of them. He has no hope in God, but sighs and suffers much grief, as evidenced by his words when he spoke earlier. Happiness refutes that teaches men not to indulge in this state.

49. IMMODERATION, BEHAVIOR AND SENSE.

The seventh image represents immoderation, accompanying timely here to unhappiness. When the man rebels, including goods favored by God, once the immoderation begins to spread wildly everywhere where it is able, believing himself to be solidly founded. However it will not achieve anything, and that what is against God can not be firm, but will go to ruin.

This image is like a wolf, because without discretion, the man has the madness of deception and evil mutable roughness. *He is curled up on his paws and lurks everywhere to devour everything he succeeds..* Means bending his own strength, man leans on his own will towards the bottom of the worst roads and considers all the vanities to accumulate them and through them destroyed completely and nullify the decorum of the straight moderation, and make the pleasures their own desires. All this showed in his earlier words. The real Discretion replied and encourages men to watch in every circumstance a convenient moderation.

50. DOOM OF SOULS, THE BEHAVIOR AND SENSE.

The eighth image means the ruin of souls. Follow the nonsense that comes after immoderation, for when the man immoderation rebelling against God, openly incurs the destruction of the soul. She refuses to be with God and gnashes his teeth at him, and wants to prove he is a mountain of salvation, while on the other hand is just utter ruin, where already the first angel caused its collapse, as well as all those who followed after of the.

And it 's like having a tower on top of a fortification in which three windows open. It means that the destruction is great and unshakeable as a tower, on which pride, almost at the summit, firm appears as a fortification. And not reach God, but only the sadness of death. Look out with your senses, intellect and science as if they were three windows, to lead souls to

perdition. With these three powers even he denies the true faith in the Holy Trinity, because it does not believe that one God exists in three persons and three persons in one God.

That under these three windows two arms of a man, whose hands appear spread over the fortification, it means the destruction of itself has no fearful respect for God but only to the power of the devil, so the man with incredulity always it is directed to evil. And about his evil deeds spreads its deadly security because God does not guide his hope, but only to an empty vanity.

Those arms are covered in darkness as sleeves, hands are bare, but still burning. It means that the strength and perversity of the perdition is in darkness and secrecy of the own customs of thieves because sneaked ruins the souls of those who follow. The works of evil men are naked and devoid of all holiness, yet are burning with the fire of bitterness, without any hope of salvation. Indeed, the ruin of souls seeks nothing, wants nothing more than to lead souls where she is also, as evidenced by the aforementioned words. But the salvation of souls refutes the ruin of souls, and warns men not to imitate this vice, since the ruin of souls no value to salvation. She is in perdition and destruction finds no means of salvation in salvation as it lines up against God. Indeed, he wanted to join that there is no light, but dwell in darkness, as the prophet Jeremiah says inspired by the Holy Spirit.

51. THE PROPHET JEREMIAH ON THIS TOPIC

"Why, Israel, why are you in enemy country?, grow old in a strange country, you 've contaminated with corpses, counted among those who go down into the abyss. You have forsaken the fountain of wisdom. If you you had walked in the way of God, you would have lived in peace forever!" (Baruch 3, 10-13). The meaning of these words is as follows.

Where does this evil for you, who are a sign of all the miracles of God and are called sky with all its stars, which you would have had to see God, you are seen as the dwelling place all your enemies? Whence comes this evil for you, in that part where your mind is land that is filled with worldly thoughts, you are seen as the dwelling place all your enemies?

Indeed, bad meat infest your desires that are hostile to the soul. Your land or your earthly nature, begins to joke at the beginning of their fertility, then she begins lasciviousness and it rushes into the depth of the sea. These are the actions miserable, warm and shameful with which your mind gets old in a strange land, and you find yourself immersed in sins that are contrary to holiness. God or what you know or what you want to know; you abide not in any way to his commandments. But you sleep in his law and in this dream you've messed with dead works because of their unbelief abhorrent to God and all his saints. Therefore you have been destined to destruction with those who dwell among the torments of hell, those who did not see the light of faith, they did not observe the sun of mercy, and left the moon holiness with all the stars of the virtues, rejecting the light of all God 's grace.

And so have you forsaken the fountain of wisdom, ie endless life that is in God, a life that no man more you know, know and see, may be exhausted. In For if you had walked in the way of God's commandments and follow the footsteps of Christ, in you shine forth happiness. The honor of the God of Hosts will lead to true life and thus would dwell in a union of peace and charity. God on earth will reveal to men, in heaven to angels, will show up as light glow on the fame of holy thy works, you exalt like soft sound of zither. But since you descuidaste all this, you will fall in most of the ruins.

But you, O Israel, you want to see God with your holy works, do not imitate the children lost Jacob would have to despise the devil, but did not. They performed instead works that God entrusted to Adam in Paradise, works then decked out Abel works in the circumcision of Abraham demonstrated in the revelation of the true Trinity, were taught to Moses in the flame of the bush burning, they were finally revealed to the children of Israel, thereby destroying the works perverse. Up as the ladder of virtue that was taught to Jacob, imitating Christ, the Son of God, revealing extraordinary virtues, offering mercy to all who seek it: as demonstrated by his person when he was in the world according to his will. Indeed, like the unicorn she rested in the lap of the Virgin and then as the ram went up the mountain of virtues and miracles, thanks to those who completely defeated the devil and destroyed his power.

52. ZEAL OF GOD, APPEARANCE AND MEANING.

But you see that before man is a lion that has turned against these vices, it means that in the majesty of divinity is humanity's Savior. He Salvador, who exists as God and man, with strong power of your zeal fight against evil vices, *and emitting a loud roar in the wind*, screaming that destroy with the fire of the Holy Spirit and thus end up with them as they tried to fight him. He shouted in a loud voice the breath of the Holy Spirit, when the Holy Spirit doused his disciples. And he commanded them to preach and witness the new sanctification, so that by this means they could steal the old serpent the lost souls and destroy the terrible suggestions that the serpent always strives to make war on truth and salvation of men. And although the devil with his evil machinations tries to oppose Christ, the Son of God, seizing his elect, Christ yet as strong lion, reduced to nothing and completely destroys their arts and their attempts, as well as the vices that they accompany.

53. ZEAL OF GOD TO MEN NEGLECT GOD AFFLICTS BODILY OFTEN WITH MANY PENALTIES.

And as with his divine power dressage and knocks the devil and vices that are with him, and then bring them down destroys so often because of his zeal, punishes, afflicts bodily with physical torments, and scattered with many punishments men who are opposed and who do not accept the just admonitions indicating the path of holiness. As the strength of the lion devours the other animals, so the strength and the zeal of God destroy the bowels of the devil. And the same zeal totally destroys the first lie that the devil has built its fallacy. This zeal destroys his enemies, those among them say they can not do anything but what prescribes its very nature, constantly contemplate anything they like and leave them trapped in the vices of the devil. Neglect the will of God and despise the works of God, almost as if God did not exist. Therefore, they are scattered and destroyed by the jealousy of God, as all those who have also been scattered Jeremiah the prophet speaks when he says:

54. WORDS OF THE PROPHET JEREMIAH ON THIS ISSUE.

"The hands of the pitiful women have sodden their own children, they became their food during the destruction of the daughter of my people. God has vented his fury has spilled his fierce anger, lit a fire in Zion, which has devoured its foundations. " (Lamentations 4.10 to 11) The meaning is as follows:

Frail hands of women who do not have strong bone of men, but in the misery of their hearts humble themselves with those works that do not burn in the fire of the Holy Spirit, made cook

their children, the fruits of their heart in the fire of appetite carnal. Therefore, also they are perishing in their souls, when the sins of their unbridled carnality lead them to many other sins. And so desires, ie the desires of men, become their food as they perform everything you want, and make it into ruin and destruction of the souls of those who would have to be counted among God's people for their holy actions. Therefore, not being able to reach the perfection of the virtues and holy honesty, say, "What is this that we never saw? We hear a lot of things we do not understand and do not know if they are true. " And after they have said this with great stubbornness, they leave the joy of life with all its holiness and off in them all the virtues that should if any beautified.

Then the Lord of the world meets his revenge on them, when he awakens all his zeal against them. He does not forgive, but that the scourge plaguing like a flood, punishes their sins and rejecting them, reduces them to nothing. And he turns his zeal against those who disappeared in their own ascension rather than fixed in God, so it fell into pride. They thought they could climb a mountain so that nobody could overcome.

He then demolishes the foundations of pride, completely destroying, uprooting their roots so they do not grow again, proving that they can not find any salvation or the beginning or at the end of their pride. The path of those who follow pride will end badly, because they have no faith in God who created and released the devil.

55. MEN THAT DISTRESS THEIR RELATIVES, THE REVENGE OF GOD OFTEN AWAY FROM ANY EARTHLY HAPPINESS, BECAUSE HE KNOWS ALL THAT IS HIDDEN

God in his hidden judgment sends some men corporal punishment, so that those who sinned with the body, through the body to be punished. However, why it happens this, only He knows, because he does not show all its secrets. Indeed, when some men's criticism of nearby neighbors situation, steal them their properties and mode of tyrants subjected as slaves, the vengeance of God abate, so that they and their children are not happy while living and so that they eat food and non - food contrition joy. And because in them the evil reaches full evil, God will complete his sentence with rectal examination and right judgment and fire consumes their confidence in themselves and trample their strength, when demolishes and destroys the defenses in which they trust rather than God.

God judges righteously doing all that all actions and imposes its judgments to each one according to his works. Indeed, God knows everything and ruin science does not cause anyone: otherwise it would not be fair judge.

But the devil, as he is able, try to ruin what he sees and what he knows. God however it is always and always and therefore knows all hidden things. The devil instead that has a beginning, saw all the things that were done, but not in depth peered inside. God understands everything, because everything has created, and has done according to his good pleasure.

56. NO MAN CREATED GOD IN WHICH DID NOT EXIST THE SCIENCE OF GOOD AND EVIL.

Has there ever been a man in the private world of knowledge of good and evil? No. of knowledge of good and evil of man derives love and fear about God. Both capabilities man uses them as a plow your field becomes fertile, eliminates weeds, the uproots and not get tired

in this fatigue. The fact that neither heaven nor earth can subvert this order is a testament magnificent and tremendous thing. Indeed heaven and earth can not subvert it, because so these principles have been established.

Whoever has desire for life, take these words and store them in the depths of his heart.

GLUTTONY

And behold I saw other evil spirits in the crowd that I mentioned earlier. They proclaimed a loud voice: "Why Lucifer must be a servant subjected, when? It would correspond to be the lord" These spirits propose to men voracity, and their persuasions induce them to gluttony.

57. PENALTIES FOR CLEANSING OF SOULS OF THOSE WHO IN LIFE SINNED CAROUSING, BECAUSE OF WRATH.

And I saw a great fiery and impetuous fire, which even had a dark core that burned with even greater intensity. On fire and its dark core they were punished the souls who gave his body to gluttony. Some of the spirits who have described jolted sparks of fire with which tormented souls, saying. "Oh, those wanted their bodies more than their souls!" Indeed, by the great appetite for food and drink with that permeated their bodies while they were at it, the souls suffer the heat of fire. Because of the many wiles, who carried with their voracity, they had to endure the dark core. They had to tolerate sparks of fire and laughter of derision of spirits as well acted beyond measure without reason.

And the living Spirit saw and understood this:

58. HOW MEN PENITENCE ERASABLE THEMSELVES IN THIS SIN.

And again I heard a voice from the living light that told me, "These things you see are true. But men who indulge in gluttony, if they want to avoid the diabolical attacks and the suffering of punishment, practice abstinence from food and beverages according to the entity and excess lack, according to the permission of his spiritual advisor".

59. OF THOSE GLUTTONY YOU CAN SAY THAT YOUR BELLY IS YOUR GOD.

Those who chose gluttony often cry out against God and try to provoke him with insults saying: "Why God created us to glory and then we took it as if we should have it? Can we not do what pleases us? "You can say that your belly is their God and that direct every thought, concern and desire to fill his belly. And acting according to their own will devote all its efforts to fill your belly. Therefore, for such sin it is written.

60. WORDS OF MOSES

"Where are their gods, in seeking refuge? They ate the fat of their sacrifices and drank the wine of their libations "(Deuteronomy 32.37 to 38). It must be understood as follows:

Where's the glory in which the Wolverines put their hope, when in many banquets were filled to excess, which they liked very much? Now his glory is none other than the torment and the condition of unhappiness of men lost who were attracted and brought to confusion about their

preferences. This is your trust, the food swallowed without moderation. For it only get a deceptive trust, which advise men to surrender to senseless banquets. Gluttony is like a fire fanned by a bellows and all evil born of a belly too full.

What confidence or victory can be found in foods that kill and destroy completely? The devil knows that man can not do without food and you have to respect the commandments of God, therefore first persuades him to break the commandments of God with meals and drinks to deceive then more easily. The devil tries to persuade the man to do what he has to himself, that is, his own intention. Because of their wickedness evil spirits have been thrown into the hellish torments and do not have other joy but to deceive men all the time that man can do good and evil. Then these evil spirits will have no joy, only have the full execution of punishments.

Evil spirits, under the pretext of idols, wanted the men offered to the guests victims and substance and wine useless banquets, as assigned to banquets what God in the Old Testament, ordered to be burned, because God prescribes that men should abstain from certain foods and stay away from sin, the devil commandment completely broken. Indeed, abstinence from foods does not produce lust, gluttony while the encouraged. Therefore a man who wants to serve God and flee from the voracity away his belly with this vice. This has been said about the purification and salvation of the souls of the penitents and true. Who has faith considered carefully and remember to act good.

HARSHNESS

After this I saw other evil spirits in the crowd that I mentioned earlier. They proclaimed a loud voice: "What does God say? And you have to say if Lucifer wanted this honor?" These spirits inspired men ruggedness and persuade them to show unpleasant about the commandments of God and to men.

61. PENALTIES FOR CLEANSING OF THE SOULS OF THOSE WHO SINNED ROUGHNESS, AND REASON OF PUNISHMENT.

And I saw a huge fire in black, red and white, where there were horrific snakes Igneous throwing a lot of fire from their mouths. The souls of those who while in his body were made slaves of vice roughness, were burned in this fire and were tortured by snakes. They had to bear the flame black because of unbelief they had hidden inside them. They suffered the flame red because of the harshness in their hearts. They were punished by the white flame by deception and derision they had. They were tormented by snakes because in his words and in his deeds, they put a barrier unpleasant bitterness against the divine order and against human affection.

And I saw and understood this:

62. HOW MEN, PENITENCE, MAY BE PUNISHED IN YOUR BODY THIS SIN.

And the living light again I heard a voice that said, "What you see is true. By both those who oppose God and men with their roughness, they do not want to submit to the abuse of spirits and punishments I said, make every effort in fasting and prayer according to the entity of their

fall and as directed by the judge to the judges, since in his great ruggedness have despised God".

63. RUGGEDNESS, REJECTING GOD, MAN CHANGES IN THE ROUGH THE TRUTH LIES, AND SOMETIMES KILLS MAN BUT HAD PROMISED TO BE HIS DEFENSE.

Roughness rejects God. She does not believe his goodness, does not seek mercy and not love your decisions, but against these assets grinds his teeth and say bad words. In all circumstances chooses for safety and not expected to do it for love or fear of God. Does what he wants and does not want, it corrodes their wickedness. The rough and nasty man flees wisdom, leaving beatitude and humiliates charity, hates the works of these virtues and returns lie for truth. Even a man of such ilk wallow in bitterness because it sells his life to the work of death, drinks the cup of death and its tricky search wants discover how to seize everything, how to divide it by will then reject. Then sometimes he kills the man even if he had promised to be his defense. Bitterness not plant anything that can be harvested in faith and in the utility, also collected in the granaries what God distributes their children. By do jobs worthless, horribly wails and do not want the joy of life. In his drudgery has pain, but also invokes God.

These things, however, have said about the purification and salvation of the souls of the penitents and are worthy of faith. Who has faith consider them carefully and remember to do good.

UNGODLINESS

After this I saw other evil spirits in the crowd I mentioned earlier, proclaiming with a loud voice: "Lucifer is itself greater miracles and greater number of how many are in God. We know who is Lucifer and do not want another lord. " These spirits exhorting men to the ruthlessness, which many men for their evil, choose and imitate with pleasure.

64. PENALTIES FOR CLEANSING OF THE SOULS OF THOSE WHO SINNED OF IMPIETY IN LIFE, REASON OF PUNISHMENT.

And I saw a great fire burning bubbling and boiling lead, mixed with sulfur, which contained all sorts of fiery worms. Souls who practiced wickedness in his body were afflicted with these torments. They were subjected to the heat of that fire for the wickedness of their wickedness. They had to endure the boiling lead as a result of heavy weight from his wickedness. They were punished with sulfur by the indignity with which despised others, and were tortured by the horrific worms fury manifested in his ruthlessness when they would not recognize the men. And the living spirit saw and understood this:

65. HOW MEN PENITENCE ERASABLE THEMSELVES IN THIS SIN.

And again I heard a voice from the living light that told me: "What you see is true. But men including ungodliness in his works, if you want to avoid suggestions of these spirits and escape from the dangers of these punishments, must subject their bodies to fasts and mortifications to the extent that establishes the spiritual adviser of their souls, since many works were executed without mercy."

66. UNGODLINESS REJECTS AND PLANTING GOD FEARING CURSES EVIL ITSELF.

Ungodliness rejects the fear of God, love does not know God or do anything according to divine virtue, but in all his works is set in the North and sowing all his works with the science of evil. And so with malice, on signs in his eyes, only he expresses curses. Of those who imitate, says the prophet inspired by my Spirit:

67. WORDS OF DAVID ON THIS SUBJECT.

"His room becomes a desert made in their tents let no man dwell". (Ps 69,26). It must be understood as follows:

The will of the wicked who do not collect the scattered goods but must be destroyed. His will must be destroyed, because they believe they have a safe house because they do not want to recognize teacher, nor anyone who is superior to them, or support one that is equal to them. They attract despise what they want and what they do not want. They do not sing praises in the joy of spiritual joy. Mock charity, renounce the kindness, fleeing the blessing and the curse join. No one wants to dwell in the tents of bad habits, because who wants to live in the heavenly abodes should stay away from such evil abode. Indeed, holiness is unknown to those who have no mercy, because they with the eye of science try not to do good, but that target the devil through his works and despise God.

Therefore, God does not recognize the work they do and put the fundamentals, but rejects them as if they were dung. In his thoughts meditate how to break the law of God and how to comply in every circumstance his own will. So they eliminate the light of the truth of all your needs, because they neither seek nor want, just want to walk with their works in the shadows of death. So they get what they sought and have what they wanted and are precipitated in the ruin that persecuted because they abandoned God. Instead, choose God who acquire piety by which they will be fully united with Him. These things have been said a purpose of purification and salvation of the souls of the penitents and are worthy of faith. Who has faith considers them carefully and remember them for good.

FALSEHOOD

After this I saw other evil spirits in the crowd I mentioned earlier, proclaiming with a loud voice: "We have seen the throne of our Lord, who is Lucifer, above the stars and higher than everything. Anything he wants, happens. Who can be like him?" These spirits utter blasphemous words against the throne of God and against his honor, are the eye of pride and exhorting the men to be given to the lies and slanders.

68. PENALTIES FOR CLEANSING OF THE SOULS OF THOSE WHO SINNED DECEITFULLY, UNSWORN AND OATH, BECAUSE OF WRATH.

And I saw burning in complete darkness, a fire in which there were two dragons who fed their blows. There ran near a river of ice water, which was shaken by the dragons every time they dived. Over the fire and the river was a mass of hot air that touched both his ardor. The souls of those who in life was tainted with falsehood without oath or perjury, were tortured in the fire and into the water. So they passed the fire burning ice water and fire water, and these

elements also tormented dragons I have described. These do not caused pain burning air, as did suffer the torments described only souls in his body gave falsehood under oath and perjury. Indeed, they endured that fire because while they were in their body they spoke many lies. They were tormented by ice water because it lied deeply. They were punished by dragons as they accumulated all kinds of lies. And they were burned by the mass of hot air as they uttered many lies under oath and perjury.

I saw and understood these things:

69. HOW MEN PENITENCE ERASABLE THEMSELVES IN THIS SIN, PERPETRATED MUCH AS WITH PLEDGE UNSWORN.

And again, I heard a voice from the living light that told me, "These things you see are true, are as you see them and there are more. If men who are guilty of misrepresentation abhor evil spirits and wish to avoid the terrible punishments of this vice, undermine long fasting time, lashes and sackcloth, according to the judgment of his spiritual adviser. But those who want to erase the lies of oaths and perjury, impose stronger punishments of fasting and lashes, and even wear rough clothes for much longer. "

70. UNTRUTH, IT NOT REJOICES WITH THE TRUTH, WRAPPING THE LIARS IN THEIR LIES TO THE EXTENT NOT BE ESTIMATED AT NOTHING.

Falsehood does not rejoice in the truth, exaggerates what does not exist and can not exist, and does so with exaltation and iniquitous complacency. Nobody confesses the truth, but falsehood makes statements inconsiderate that no one is able to find out. And he insists on speaking against God and His saints, in which God works many miracles. This sin is inhuman: That the little man by the desires of the flesh is human, but to go behind the lie beyond the human.

Liars are wrapped in lies exactly how the snake is hiding in its burrow. For this reason liars away from the joys of life holy that develops inside the gates of the daughter of Zion. Following the works of the devil they reject the doctrine of the Holy Spirit.

Liars, with the exaltation of his lie are deemed as cusps of the world, and thus reign with the wise and the richest in the world, yet not be estimated at all. Indeed, God is in all things and above all things, with fair judgment weighs all that is just and what is unjust, and each attributes the reward for the entity and the quality of actions carried out. These things have been said about the purification and salvation of the souls of the penitents and are worthy of faith. Who has faith considers them carefully and remember to do good.

THE DESIRE TO CONTEST

After this I saw in the crowd I mentioned before evil spirits proclaiming with a loud voice: "Who are you and where do you come, you do not want that none will compare? In every circumstance wear your resistance, you turn aside from your glow, and our glow will be far superior to yours." They teach men the desire to fight and the urge to be quarrelsome.

71. PENALTIES FOR CLEANSING OF THE SOULS OF THOSE WHO SINNED ONLY BY DESIRE TO CONTEST IN THEIR WORKS OR IN THEIR WORDS AND REASON OF PUNISHMENT.

And I saw a well of tremendous depth that had a black and fiery fog, and about a violent wind blew fire. In this fog and in this wind there were worms awful. But the souls that satisfied their desire to contest with the works in your body, private body were tortured in the fire, pushed by the wind fell into the well, the well went back up to the wind and had to endure the torments of worms. Instead they had sought the dispute with his words but not put into practice in the works, suffered these punishments without the torment of the well, because they did not rush into it. Gradually souls who lived in the world and sought their attitude a lot of trouble to others, were tormented in black and fiery fog. As they satisfied their desire to contest with cruelty, they had to endure the painful fire pit. For the wickedness that fought with the others, they were burned in the wind of fire. Because of the confusion caused in other fighting cruel works, they rushed into the well. And since, after covering the other insults, they returned again to their wickedness, torture well also returned to the torments of the wind. Since in an effort to contend were also arrogant, they had to endure the worms in the fires. But those who fought only with words, because they did not quench their desire to contest the works, did not suffer punishment well even if they had to endure the other torments for this vice. And the living Spirit saw and understood all this.

72. HOW MEN, PENITENCE, CAN BE PURIFIED FROM THIS SIN, THEREFORE COMMITTED IN THEIR WORKS AS IN HIS WORDS.

And again I heard a voice from the living light that told me, "These things you see are true. Therefore, men who insist on away whether evil spirits that suggest them the desire to fight, and wish to avoid the punishment of vice with which they defiled with their works, punish their flesh with fasting, stay away from rich food and castrate with lashes. Instead those who often fought with his words but with his actions, only impose frugality in food and drinks".

73. THE DESIRE TO CONTEST IS A LACK OF EVIL QUIETUDE MAKES MEN WHO WANT TO IMITATE FIGHT THE DEVIL.

The desire to fight is a bad short of stillness, harmony and does not shy away from the patient. Does not support the outrage, will seek the quarrelsome men, calls for the fight and not allow them to express themselves peacefully. It is arrogant and resolute in his speech and attacks everyone with quarrelsome words. Men who want to fight imitate the devil, who wanted to obfuscate the beauty of the good angels and be more beautiful than them. Wherefore God gave him to him and his followers in the infinite confusion, where they will receive eternal dishonor, as David explains, inspired by me when he says:

74. WORDS OF DAVID ON THIS SUBJECT.

"Be covered with shame those who say evil against me, be involved in their confusion and double layer". (Psalm 109.29) which means the following. Are covered with eternal contrition evil spirits that eat away the gifts celestial with sharp backbiting, getting garments ignominy, since their good name has vanished, since they could not do what they wanted to do. Its brightness has been changed in darkness, when they wanted to do was destroyed. So twofold they have a cloak of malice, because they have lost beatitude and dress unhappiness. They have been removed from the glory and received punishments. Indeed, these spirits propose to

men destroy everything that has been established well and honestly, cause fights, as they do, outraging his superiors and go to his superiors with brazen arrogance. As well it is written:

75. GENESIS OF WORDS ON THIS SUBJECT.

"Who made you ruler and judge over us?" (Exodus 2:14) These words must be understood as follows:

"What authority or power has established you, you're like us, you rule as Lord as if we were not men?, What have you to judge our actions as if you were God? Or that you have been granted under this domain, for which you do turn us like a wheel? You who would be superior to us and say be our teachers, we call twisted and slow, you send us not fight, you refuse to meet many other acts that you you impose us, and we even exhort avoid many actions that you commandments both stealthily as openly ".

Thus the desire to race away from the law itself and teachers, and states that the judgments of the law have not been established precisely, but according to the will and power of who made them.

Those who wish to save their souls not walk with these toils of war, but proceed peacefully in words and deeds, and demonstrate willingness directed to work for justice. These things have been said about the purification and salvation of the souls of the penitents and are worthy of faith. Who has faith the considered carefully and remember them for good.

UNHAPPINESS

After this I saw other evil spirits in the crowd I mentioned earlier, proclaiming with a loud voice: "We do not want God but Lucifer. A day after day fight against Lucifer who claims to be God." They suggest to men many misfortunes and persuade them to be born in unhappiness.

76. PENALTIES FOR CLEANSING OF THE SOULS OF WHICH IS CONSIDERED BORN UNHAPPINESS AND SO SINNED AND REASON OF PUNISHMENT.

And I saw a pit of great breadth and depth, in which a fire were sulphurous and different worms. There were punished souls of those who in the world does not fully trust God, but attributed them any misfortune that happened to her unhappy nature. They were in that ditch because they did not trust God. The sulphurous fire burned them because they sinned shamefully with distrust. They had to suffer the torments of worms since they claimed that the misfortunes that played them were unhappy consequence of their nature.

And I saw and understood all this

77. HOW MEN, PENITENCE, CAN CLEAR YOUR BODY THIS SIN.

And again I heard a voice of that living light that told me: "The penalties that you see are true and see them as they are. But if men want to defeat these spirits who suggest them unhappiness and prevent the aforementioned penalties of unhappiness, choose a hermit 's life, or, submit to the obedience of life monastic. "

78. THOSE WHO BELIEVE THAT HAVE BEEN CREATED IN DISGRACE BECAUSE, SINCE THE NATURE OF MAN IS GOOD.

Indeed, when certain men come their misfortunes, they lose faith in God. Unfortunately deemed to have been created and misfortune, and say, "God does not want and can not succor, have been born in such great unhappiness we can not find help." Those who uttered these words, yes, reconsider, replenish their hope in God's mercy and affirm aloud, with great sighs, who have sinned, so that they may deserve to obtain the grace of God. In Indeed, the nature of man is good, but the man goes to his nature contrary when allowing your meat without rein to go anywhere you like. These things have been said about the purification and salvation of the souls of the penitents and are worthy of faith. Who has faith considers them carefully and remember to do good.

IMMODERATION.

After this I saw other evil spirits in the crowd that I mentioned earlier. They clamored against the good and righteous angels of God saying, "If you consecrate glory and honor to your Lord, we in the same way we do ours" These spirits suggest the excessiveness men and the urge to be immoderate in all its actions.

79. PENALTIES FOR CLEANSING OF THE SOULS THAT SINNED IMMODERATION, AND REASON OF PUNISHMENT.

And I saw a sea of extraordinary length and width, well mixed with sulfur, seethed in all its breadth in violent fire. There they were tortured souls of those who while they found his body showed immoderation in his words and actions, in all the movements of his body and in his thoughts, and would not put a limit to any of these wrong things they did. Indeed, because of the sins contemptible in dove into life, souls were immersed in sea water. Because of oblivion by which they refused to acknowledge God were tormented by sulfur, and for neglecting God's law were punished by fire.

And I saw and understood this:

80. HOW MEN, PENITENCE, CAN PUNISH THIS SIN IN YOUR BODY.

And again I heard a voice from the living light that told me: "The penalties you see are true. But if men showing immoderation in everything they do wish to avoid evil spirits that haunt this vice in addition to escape his punishment, impónganse the yoke of obedience and abstain from food succulent."

81. EXCEEDING IMMODERATION WANT EVERYTHING AND WILL BE SCATTERED AS DUST.

Indeed immoderation is not living fully or in heaven or on earth, for each of your steps leads to uncertainty. In its exaggeration it is present everywhere and says, "I'd be lost if I could not thoroughly investigate every thing." But you do not want or want peace, and for this reason turns on itself like a wheel that has been pushed. As the powder is spread by the storm and is also dispersed, since only stores excess. For this reason, you can find both the inhabitants of

the earth placed by God over the waters, and which are introduced into the sea with which God surrounded the earth. Through these elements the devil suggests many men unconscionable actions to drag to the confusion of the fall when he rushed. The devil is hostile to man since man was created by God to oppose the devil and possesses the goods of heaven. These things have been said about the purification and salvation of the souls of the penitents and are worthy of faith. Who has faith considers them carefully and remember them for good.

DOOM OF SOULS.

After this, in the crowd that I mentioned before I saw other evil spirits proclaiming with a loud voice, "Who is God? And who are we? " They despise God as if he were God, and persuade men not to trust in Him, but to despise him in every way, to drag him to perdition.

82. BANE THE SOULS OF THOSE WHO DESPISE GOD AS IF IT WERE GOD AND THUS RUSH HEADLONG INTO DESTRUCTION, AND GOD'S WRATH

For this destruction I saw prepared the pit of hell with the devil. Indeed those who do not trust in God are worthy of the pains of hell. And I saw the living spirit and I understood this.

83. HOW MEN CAN MOVE AWAY FROM THE DEVIL AND DOOM

And again I heard a voice from the living light that told me, "These things you see are real and are as you see them. Therefore, if men would get away from it the evil spirits that urge acts that lead to destruction, and if you wish to escape the destruction, trust in God, fulfill in good faith its commandments in righteousness and holiness to the extent they are able, and strive with vigils, fasting and almsgiving, to be separated from the devil who leads his destruction. Indeed, who does not have faith in God, he ignores what is the soul and does not seek to understand or see God through miracles that He works among creatures. God is on a much higher summit that man and he can not see it while you are alive. Shines for men in the great glow of his works and they offered everything they need. And who could do this, if not God? "

84. WHEN ALLOWS THE SERVANTS KNOW ALL SECRETS OF OWNERS, THEY WANT TO DOMINATE.

How could favor the owner, allow a servant knew all his secrets? And why should it be useful to the owner who her maid had a knowledge of all its secrets? Where this occurs, the servants themselves want to dominate their owners.

85. IN THE PURITY OF FAITH, THE MAN UNDERSTANDS GOD AND REJECTS THE DEVIL 'S DECEPTION

If man does not know himself or creatures you see, what way could attain knowledge of God, he does not see?

Comprehending God, see the purity of faith, and not state in their desperation not know who is the God who can help him, and claims that it has been plunged into such profound evils that can not find happiness or joy in life. Indeed, the diabolical mob suggests to men that God is

not God, but it's almost like a statue. Because of their wickedness they try to deny the glory of holiness, but wish to have it. The man who wants to be saved does not act like that, but trust in God and reject the devil 's schemes. By true repentance of sins purify how you can, until, when the soul has left his body be punished more gently into that other life and be subtracted faster punishments deserved.

These things have been said for purification and salvation of penitent souls and are worthy of belief. Who has faith considers them carefully and remember to do good.

END OF THE SECOND PART

THIRD PART

MAN WATCHES NORTH AND EAST

And I saw the aforementioned Man turning north and looking both North and To the East. The winds, the air, the fecundity of the world that are under the firmament of the heaven, covered this Man from thighs to knees like a dress, while the fire and light of the air were the adornment of his clothes. From the core of your hips oozed the forces of the elements and again returned there, such as a man breathe his breath and then inspires him.

1. THE COMPLAINT OF THE ELEMENTS

And I heard the powerful voice of the elements of the world that addressed the Man saying: "No we can follow our path as established by our preceptor. The men with their evil deeds turn us like the wheel of a mill; by this motive we stink in the pestilence and in the hunger of all righteousness. "

2 GOD'S RESPONSE TO THE ELEMENTS.

But the Man answered, "I will purify you with my broom, and in the meantime I will afflict the men, until they go back to Me. At that time I will prepare many hearts according to My heart. And as many times as you are contaminated, the same number of Sometimes I will purify you with the punishment of the one who has infected you. And who can to limit myself The winds stink of rot, the air vomits dirt on that men do not open their mouths to righteousness, nor accept it as food. The force vital dries up because of the false religiosity of the perverse mobs that do everything according to their own desires and say: Who is that Lord that we never see? I reply, "Do you not see me during the day and at night? Can not you see me when you sow and when the seed gets wet with the rain and so it can grow? Each creature knows its Creator and clearly understands that He has created it, but man is rebellious and he recognizes to many creatures the honor he has to pay to his Creator. But who put wisdom in books? Seek for them who created you! While the creation fulfills its mandate to satisfy your needs, you do not you will experience full joy. But after the creation dries up, the elect they will have the supreme joy in a life full of joy."

And in the fog mentioned above, which were different genres of vices, as I have already said, I still saw seven more, whose images were as follows.

THE FIRST IMAGE

The first image had, as it were, the face of a woman. His eyes were of fire, the Her nose was dirty with mud and her mouth was closed. He had no arms or hands, but on each of his shoulders was like a bat wing. The right wing was extended towards the East, the left instead towards the West. I had chest as of man, legs and feet of lobster and had neither belly nor back. I saw his head he had no hairs and the rest of his body was not covered by any garment. I was completely surrounded only by the darkness mentioned, except for a very fine thread thin, like a circle of gold, went, passing over the cheeks, from the crown from head to chin. And this image said:

3. WORDS OF THE PEOPLE.

"I scream over the mountains. Who can I look like? I have my cloak on the hills and fields, and I do not want anyone to outdo me. I know nobody looks like me."

4. RESPONSE OF HUMILITY

And from the above-mentioned tempestuous cloud that stretched from south to west, I heard voice that answered this image: "I am a pillar of cloud. And why should I endure that somebody told me horrible insults, when the Creator has descended from heaven to lead man to himself? I have dwelt in the heights of the heavens with the Creator, with He descended upon the earth, and dwelt in all the ends of the earth. Thus, I can not pronounce deceitful words deceitfully, as if, for example, I said 'I am this and that 'not being him. If I said it, it would not be sunshine to illuminate the darkness, for in effect, together with God I light up all darkness. For this reason, no storm can overthrow me: for I am with God in the fullness of his goodness."

THE SECOND IMAGE

I saw a second image of monstrous appearance, whose head, shoulders and arms were quite similar to those of a man, except for the hands that were like those of a bear. His chest, belly, and back outnumbered human size. Of the she was down again like a man, except that her feet were wood. Its head was of fire and it sent flames by the mouth. I did not wear clothes, but I was completely sunk in the darkness. With his right shoulder he bent over the darkness. And said:

5. WORDS OF ENVY

"I am a shepherd and I guard and I take care that the just measure is not exceeded. I reject any strength of man whenever I want and nick the tongues capable. Even if they are numerous as the sand of the sea and prudent as snakes I will knead the tooth and not they will be able to resist me, because they call me Gehenna, so I drag many towards me and I contaminate all that God accomplishes. And if I can not have what shines, I do not care nothing.

If those who call me night will sprinkle me with their waters, I would dry quickly. In the darkness prepared my tongue like a dart and I wound who is defined as the right heart. Indeed, my strength is like the North. But, all the things that are mine I will give them to hate, because hatred is born of me and is inferior to me. "

6. RESPONSE OF CHARITY

And again I heard from the stormy cloud this response to the image: "Oh terrible pettiness, you are like a viper that kills itself. In fact, you do not you can tolerate everything based on stability and honor; even you are that idol that stands against God and leads the people to ruin with unbelief. Therefore, you just define Gehenna that opposes the excess to all the righteous forms of moderation, and wants to destroy everything that flows from wisdom, and can not to be neither between what glows nor in anything that is worth. Instead I am that air which nourishes each vital force and grows the flowers, ripening the fruits. In effect, I am instructed

with every breath of the Spirit of God and I am therefore able to make limpid streams flow or the tears that flow from the good ones feelings. And with tears diffuse soft perfume for the most holy works. But I am also rain that exhales the dew, thanks to which all herbs smile in the radiance of life. You, instead, full of malice, you, lousy poison, with your you bite everything that grows, but you can not destroy it. Indeed, the more arrecias, more grow.

And while you reveal yourself mortal, these forces live and appear as flowers in a vine, with the power of God. On the other hand, you are wicked and nocturnal impiety, you are the whistle of the devil, and you do not want another way. In the arrogance of your heart you say: 'I will attract more people than grains are in the sand of the sea '. But you will not. I, day and night, I practice the virtue of equity and good works. I spread my cloak over the day and on the night, delivered by day to the good deeds, and at night to the relief of all pains. No one can accuse me of any partiality in any sense. I am the reliable friend on the throne of God, and God does not hide any decision. I even I occupy the royal thalamus. Everything that is God's property, is also mine. And even, when the Son of God cleanses the sins of men with his tunic, I, the most sweet canvas, healed his wounds. You are ashamed, because you do not have the better part."

THE THIRD IMAGE

The third image had the appearance of a man, except that his hands were covered with hair, and his legs and feet were like the legs of a crane. Over the head she wore a plaid cap of grass and wore a black dress. I also had in the right hand a green twig, while on the left he held some flowers that he watched with great attention. And said:

7. WORDS OF CONCEIT.

"I carefully examine all things and am my own witness because I judge scrupulously such things from my appreciation. How to deny the good that I see and I know I even trust that, with my power, I can fly through the towns and streets of same way the birds that live in the woods and sing with pleasure. Well I I want to learn their song, and sing like them; I want to add this ability to the mill human and mixing animal modes with the charm of a young girl. I have all my qualities so that all who see me will rejoice, and all when they hear me, honor me, and even all may marvel at me honesty.

In fact, I am a zither with the birds, I know how to treat the beasts, with the men I show myself I knew. I join one with pleasant joy to all who are happy. And, when I do this, Who looks like me? If I did not investigate, I would find nothing, and if I did not ask, nothing would be given, because I have no prosperity unless I acquire it by my wisdom and my integrity. It does not affect me if I am annoying for someone or if it bothers me that I am wise and honest I only intend to have the glory that corresponds to me. And why should this disturb God, when I am created like this?"

8. RESPONSE OF GOD'S FEAR.

And again I heard a voice from the stormy cloud quoted that responded to this image: "Even if you do not fear anything and you take hold of anything, you are useless dross of the worst of idols. What can man do without the grace of God? Nothing. Indeed, when man inclines the wheel of his knowledge to vanity, God bring down When he turns to good, God helps him.

You want to do everything that occurs to you, but when you start to do something, your head sinks down and your feet, according to the judgment of God, are directed upwards. You are even ashamed of baptism, you do not seek the medicine of God but you sink with swift vanity in all kind of ills and you do not want to get anything that is really alive. Instead I am in honor of God, since I analyze how each sin is effectively, I have in tell what it is and shun it. I even sigh for the love of God, I fear his judgment and I rejoice with their rewards. And how can I merit participation in the joys from the sky? Evidently fleeing the filth of sin, abandoning the luxuries of the world, preventing me from burning in the exuberance of the flesh and taking care not to pause with delight in sin. I will not go to examine every thing in the creatures for taste of sin, but I will seek to nourish myself. Therefore God will give me my food of the tree of life, which means that God will never find himself deprived of the good deeds of man, even if the devil puts obstacles in torment man. God himself has established the good man with good foundations, the works of holiness, so that man is the abode in which God can put his tabernacle. Thus speaks and meditates the man who wishes to dwell in the house of God. But you, dangerous plague, you will have absolutely no honorable reputation."

THE FOURTH IMAGE

I saw that the fourth image had the head as of serpent, the chest full of feathers like a seagull, legs and feet like a viper. Instead his back, tail, and The rest of the body was like a crab. It moved precipitously here and there, as carried by the wind, and as it moved, stirred all the darkness mentioned above. Then he turned north and poured a lot of fire through his mouth. And said:

9. WORDS OF DISOBEDIENCE

"Why respect the orders of others? When we do, we do not see we value what we are. We pay our legitimate attention to philosophy and are wiser than others. Should not we act according to our knowledge? We certainly will. Indeed, many teachers set rules according to their own will and prejudices: will we behave as they like? What is it this?"

If I saw the trees full of leaves, if I understood all the voices of the birds but the teachers gave me all their orders, I would not finally know what to do. In I change what I decide, I know how good and useful it is and I understand what benefit brings. It is much better for me to do what I know, than what I do not know, because what I do not know sometimes it is more harmful than useful. Therefore, I will do what I see and touch and I understand with my own senses. I will seek among the creatures of creation what I serves for health or for misfortune, since God caused me to be subjected to obedience. And why would God have submitted them to me, if I could not find a sign what is its usefulness? Therefore, I will think about what pleases me."

10. RESPONSE OF OBEDIENCE

But from the stormy cloud above, I heard a voice that answered this image: "I who I obey God, I feel the union with Him. But what and what nature is this union? When God created everything with his Word and said "Fiat", the world was created. I was eye and I watched the execution of God's command. And so all things were created. When the first angel came to life immediately opposed God, and then I affirmed that his works they were not alive, since he wanted to be something he was not. He even tried to suppress me and to offend me, but

failed. In fact, I exist as sun, moon, star, spring of the waters, and I am root in all the works of God, just as the soul is in the body. And as a man's will accomplishes what he desires, so I am will of God, because I fulfill all that God prescribes. I was with God in his ancient counsel, and God ordained through me what he wished to accomplish. In the orders of his word I rejoiced as a zither, since I am his commandment. Nothing touches anything I want, I desire nothing, if not what is in God, since I come from Him and grew for Him, and not I want no other God.

You, however, transgress the commandments of the Creator, in your presumption you claim to be of God and you have no respect for anyone, but you do what you want. But where is the sky, where is the earth that you have created? And where is the beauty of the mountains and the seas that you have formed? You have not done anything, but you despise what God has created. In what way? When you talk about yourself and when you decide things only according to what pleases you, you do not accept God, who was before the ancient origin of the days and will be after the fulfillment of the last day. So, oh terrible creature, you are like the dry leaves of the trees and like the scales of the fish, you are destined to fall, since your name does not point to any use, but only to death."

THE FIFTH IMAGE

The fifth image looked like a man except for his head. From the knees even the soles of her feet were submerged in the darkness. In his head no no other trait appeared except it was completely filled with colored eyes black, between which there was an eye almost in its front that commanded glimpses like fiery fire He had his right hand on his chest, but on his left he held a baton and wrapped in a black coat. And said:

11. WORDS OF UNBELIEF

"I know of no other life than this which I see and touch, and which I can feel with my hand. What reward will guarantee me a life about which there are doubts? Instead, of life material I say: 'this exists, or else it does not exist'. And thus asking and investigating, seeing, listening and knowing, I can find nothing on the other. And if in what the nature allows to see, I give with something that favors me, in what sense will it hurt me? I do not walk in any street, nor do I enter into any discipline, but in which I know well. When I want to fly on the wings of the winds, I am brought down to earth, or when I interrogate the sun and the moon about what I should do, they respond very little bit. When I perceive some sound, I do not know if it can favor or harm me. I dont know what it means to foresee, I know nothing, but what I see. They also reach my ears many rumors, speeches and doctrines that I do not know. Therefore, I will do as I please more useful".

12. RESPONSE OF FAITH

And again I heard a voice from the tempestuous cloud that I have described, which answered this image:

"O you, to be infamous, you are the deceit of the devil who denies in his breast all that is just. That's why you look like a chest. Indeed, the thoughts that plots tend to the devil, which is on your right. That's why your eyes are so black they do not you can see the way of salvation that leads to heaven, and that defeats you, you who are the night, as the right one falls on the left.

The right indeed knocks you down, and it is glorious in her ascension, since the science of evil is like the servant of the science of all right. This, in fact, does not want to serve with the servant, in the same way that the owner does not perform the humble tasks of the maid, and therefore has a glorious name, since it is called owner.

You are doomed, you draw the sentence of condemnation from you because you shun everything bright in the faith. Your confused mode of reasoning always produces sin in the men who deceive you, since you do not want to walk in the way of the commandments of God. I instead, with faith, praise God with the angels, and that I desire all things that belong to God. I write all your judgments with the Cherubim, judgments that the Cherubim utter as they see them in God. But I also make judgments on all things through the prophets, the wise and the scribes And also all the kingdoms of the world shine in me through the God's justice. I am a mirror in God, since I shine in all his commandments".

THE SIXTH IMAGE

Then I saw the sixth female image, whose head was veiled dark in the manner of women, and the rest of the body clad in a garment dark Before his face appeared a kind of burning brimstone, and to his right and to his left there was a mountain of sulfur in a similar way, that collapsed in the darkness and made a great noise. And also behind her, that is, next to her back, there was the sound of a thunderous thunder, and she, terrified, with great groans and tremors tightened his arms and hands on his chest and sank completely in the darkness saying:

13. WORDS OF DESPAIR

"I'm completely terrified. Who could comfort me? And who could help me and get me out of the misfortunes that oppress me? Around me is the fire of Gehenna and the zeal of God has cast me into hell. That I have left but death? Good deeds do not bring me any joy, not sin. I find no consolation, and find no good in any creature."

14. RESPONSE OF HOPE

And again I heard a voice from the stormy cloud that answered this image: "Oh essence of the devil, you are the essence of sin, and you do not know and do not consider the great goods that are in God. If you are looking for good things, no one will help you. find them without God, but if you go to the pursuit of evil, no one but God will judge. God created the heavens, the earth and all things useful, and He wanted the hell was subject to his orders. All the rewards are given by Him and by all judgments of evil deeds come from Him. Why do you expose yourself to perdition when still have not you been judged In fact, evil spirits do not recognize God and you do not you trust Him.

All creatures follow the commandments of God, but the devil rejects them, for what has been thrown into hell and has no power but that which corresponds to the hell. Therefore, no one who wants to do something good imagines their destruction, and that God is the supreme good and does not leave without reward the good works of anyone. I, however, I sit on the throne of God with good wishes, I embrace with faith all his works, and in doing good works draw me to the whole earth. Instead you do not you do that, deadly and infernal evil, since you do not trust at all in any good of God. What will favor this behavior? You attract many punishments that do not you see, and so you play your life with childish foolishness."

THE SEVENTH IMAGE

The seventh image looked almost feminine. It was spread out over the side straight and bending his legs lifted them to himself, like who is resting in his bed. His hair was as flames of fire, his eyes as white as chalk, and he wore feet white sandals, so smooth and slippery that she could not walk or stand with them. He emitted breath and poisonous drool through his mouth. With the right breast suckled a kind of dog cub, and on the left, a kind of viper. With the hands ripped the flowers and grass from the trees and meadows and smelled them with his nose. He was wearing no clothes, but it was burning and burning, dried out like hay everything that was at his side. And said:

15. WORDS OF LUST

"I will wrap the image of God in filth. This to God is very unpleasant, and so I will ruin everything. Since I am glorious and I am also in height, I take everything which is permitted because that is my nature. And why should I abstain, why? should I deny myself the qualities of a cheerful life and a bright spirit? I'm guilty perhaps if I only carry out a small part of what I feel like? If instead I fulfill what my flesh requires, I will be rabid, deceitful, fraudulent, twisted, and wrapped in the restlessness. Heaven has its own justice and the earth dispatches its matters; if the nature of the flesh were displeasing to God, would have done so that the flesh could not do it."

16. ANSWER OF CHASTITY

And again I heard a voice that from the said stormy cloud, almost from the diadema real, gave an answer to this image:

"I am not lazy like you, filth, you who always entertain with lasciviousness. I do not extend, in fact, in that bed on which you lie, you who attract the dishonor of impudence. From my pure mouth do not come poisonous words that teach immoral lewdness, but I sip drink from the soft dew in the well of blessing, and that all my works are with God in fresh rest. In fact, I feel in the sun and I watch the King of Kings, since I gladly do all the good things works.

I do not want the tail of the scorpion, which wounds you with its filth. I have joy instead of honesty and dishonesty in the symphony of a pleasant life. In effect, this pleasant life that I have not compels me with the blasphemous outrage of immorality and not it strikes me with the filth of impudence. But you, being unclean, are the womb ravenous of the serpent and you grew by what you heard the ear of Adam and Eve, when in them the desire for obedience completely vanished.

But I have had origin in the supreme Word of the Father. Heaven and earth they will confuse when they see you naked in your confusion."

THE CELEBRATION OF GOD

And to the right of the Man mentioned above, I saw an image with a human form that had a face of fire and a dress of steel, who shouted against the described vices, saying:

17. WORDS OF THE CELEBRATION OF GOD

"Oh the entrails of the devil, the torrent of his wickedness, that with his mortal artifice you infuse death in the human race, you will be confused by the blood of Christ and you will perish in him who is Alpha and Omega, since you are the worst death."

18. EVEN IF THE DEVIL DOES NOT STOP SEDUCING MAN WITH THE VICES, HOWEVER, THE GLORY OF GOD CAN NOT BE CARRIED.

And again I heard a voice from heaven saying to me, "The Creator who made the world, he consolidated with the elements and adorned it when he filled it with so many creatures to the service of man. The devil, envious of it, does not stop seducing the man with the worst to remove him entirely from the honor reserved to him. However, it may not destroy the glory of God, as it is clearly shown in this vision."

19. GOD TEACHES MEN NOT TO FALL IN THE CONFUSION OF THE SINS.

You see the *man I mentioned turns to the north and look north and East*, means that God teaches man not to fall into the confusion of blindness and sins, and that man must vigorously reject that confusion and prepare himself to the honor of the true light, because in him lies the science of good and evil. He man will be able to consider in the wheel of science towards which part to turn.

20. THE WINDS, THE AIR AND FERTILITY OF THE WORLD, FULLY OBEYING GOD, TEACHING AS MAN, WITH HIS GOOD WORKS, IT RETURNS GLORY AND HONOR NO TO YES SAME BUT GOD.

And the winds, air and fecundity of the world that are under the firmament of heaven, elements in which the Man is immersed from the thighs to the knees, serve you as a dress. The flight and the amplitude of the winds, the smooth humidity and the penetrating fecundity of trees and grasses are sustained firmly by the superior forces with which God works. When making them proceed from Yes, and in sustaining them, they return glory to him in this process and obey him fully in all. Indeed, God is glorified by the mystery of creatures, as is honored by man for the dress you saw.

Also fire and air are light motif of her dress. The fire, which heats with its warmth to the various creatures, and the light, which illuminates them with its soft glow, honor God and embellish him in the development of his task, since it is done by them know and is called omnipotent. Just as a man calls him "lord and king" by the glow of her dress and by the headband she wears over her head, the just works of the soul glorify God, since, as the forces of creation exist, so there are also forces in the soul.

Indeed, at the beginning of just desires the soul flies almost like a wind; he taste of the will of good oozes almost like air; and the perfect fulfillment of the perfect works, fecund the soul as the world is fruitful. And this happens in the wisdom of the supreme secrets, as under the firmament of heaven, since the wisdom begins to put into practice the good works in the soul of the righteous and there complete them. In these elements God is found as between thighs

and knees, since they all come from Him, and from Him they even receive the support for fulfillment of its perfection.

All these things, which are like the covering of glory, come from the thighs of where life proceeds, since all good works in man are begotten by God, and go directly to the knees that sustain him, when God reinforces. Therefore it is right for man to return glory with good deeds, not to himself, but to God.

In addition, the holy fire with which the soul of the faithful is lit so that it does not dry out and cease to do holy works, and the light of truth, by which the fame of good works in men, resemble the garment adornments, that is, the Glory of God. All this happens for the glory and honor of God. In fact, the soul saint will return glory and honor to God for the just works he performs when he is in the body, because the soul does these things with the help of God, as the prophet attests when he says:

21. DAVID'S WORDS ABOUT THIS TOPIC

"My God is my salvation, in Him will I hope. He is my defender, the horn of my salvation, my support". (Psalm 18: 2-3) Whose meaning is:

My God for whom I have been created, for whom I live, whom I reach out to when sigh, to whom I ask all good things because I know that he is my God and that I should because I have the power to understand him, he helps me with all the goods, because thanks to Him he performed good works. I also put in Him my hope, since I am being examined of his grace as of a garment. And so is my advocate, and that protects me from evil when my bad conscience will bother me. He advises me to that I do not do evil.

But God is the horn of the salvation of my soul since with the Holy Spirit I the law teaches. In the law I walk in his ways and take the nourishment of life that is given to the who really believe. And with this food that I receive, God will put me in his bosom and I will will receive by virtue of these gifts, sanctified with the elect in supreme happiness.

22. SUCH AS THE ELEMENTS SOMETIMES GERMINATE MANY CREATURES AND OTHERS PREVENT ITS FERTILITY, THROUGH THE GOOD FAME ARISE IN THE SOUL THE VIRTUES AND RETURN TO SHE FOR THE CONTEMPLATION THAT COMES FROM PRAYERS.

The forces of the elements ooze from the medulla of Man's hips before described, and they return again to the marrow, just as a man breathes his breath and then again inspired. Because the same thing as the man reinforces himself with the marrow and holds his hip, thus, from the powerful force of the Creator come the virtues of the elements that sustain and lead the world, when they infuse heat, humidity, fecundity and firmness in the different creatures, at the moment in which they make them be born and grow, and when they meet again in that powerful force of the Creator, in the when it leaves them withering.

In fact the creatures subjected to the elements are born at a certain moment, and in certain moment they die. When the elements develop their function, they give them fertility, but when they are separated by God's command, they prevent it. Exactly the same as when man gives his own breath so that it does not diminish his vigor, and then again he call again, inspiring, to comfort the same vital force. These works are in relation to the life of the soul. In

fact, the strength of the life of the spirit is in the soul as the medulla of the hip is in the flesh. From there with good fame arise the forces of the virtues, as do those of the elements, and again contemplation that comes out of the prayers. Likewise contrition in the heart of the man makes him shed tears towards God, and when the compunción in the man will hold back the tears.

23. THE ELEMENTS, WHICH ARE NOT EXPRESSED THE WAY HUMAN, ARE RUINED BY THE INIQUITIES OF MEN, BY WHICH THEY SHARE THEIR INDIGENES.

That tremendous voice you hear, directing the elements of the world to man, indicating the wailing that the elements direct to their Creator with a wild cry. Not because they express themselves in the human way, but because, when they exceed the fair limit established by their Creator with certain movements show signs of their uneasiness by violence suffering, confused by the sins of men. And they demonstrate that they are not able to walk its paths and fulfill their duties in the manner set by God, because they are scrambled with the iniquities of men. Therefore they get fetid with the stench of vicious rumor and hungry for justice, because men subvert the value of justice. Sometimes even they contract by the fetid smoke punishment due to the infamous actions of men, when brought into contact with their vileness. Indeed, men are attached to the elements and the elements to men.

24. SOMETIMES GOD TORMENTS DIRTY MEN FOR SINS, UNTIL THEY RETURN TO PENITENCE

But this man, ie God answers that will purify their brooms, is their judgments and punishments, and meanwhile afflict many scourges and calamities men who have been stained with sins, until they return to Him the penance. This will prepare the goodwill of many men.

25. GOD WANTS EVERYTHING TO BE PURE IN HIS PRESENCE.

And every time that items are contaminated by the depraved acts of men, God will purify torments and deprivations sending men, because He wants everything to be pure in his presence. Nothing can bring an end to God, not He may be diminished in any way.

26. AIR FORCE WINDS AND PREJUDICE THE OFTEN FRUITS OF THE EARTH, AND THAT MEN DO NOT OPEN THEIR HEARTS TO JUSTICE.

Even the winds are retained by the appalling decay of actions shameful, so that can not blow properly with fresh air, but that blow barely whirlwinds of storms. Air vomits dirt by many uncleanness of the men, and then carries inadequate and incorrect moisture that manages fertility and dry fruits with which men should eat; moisture which sometimes assumes the appearance of fog, and sometimes snow. It born outbreaks of harmful and useless parasites that damage and corrode the fruits of the earth so they can not be useful to men, since they close their hearts and their mouths to justice and the other virtues and not open to the true.

27. SOME SCOUNDRELS WONDER WHO MAY BE THAT GOD HAVE NEVER SEEN.

Although it should have not found any fertility wicked men, and only found dry dryness due to vain superstitions of the arts diabolic they have, which adjust everything they do to their

greed and lust, and ask in your heart and with his tongue *who is he Lord*, or what you know or what force is one Lord, which say they have never seen and always hidden.

28. MEN COME TO GOD FOR THE KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD AND THE OTHER CREATURES DEADLY

The Lord answers them when they should do good, when asked if they have not seen the light of the knowledge of good and sunlight in the world. Also they ask when they would have to avoid evil, if you have not seen in the darkness of heart and darkness of the night. And they keep asking if they have not recognized the seeds of justice moisture flowing from the Holy Spirit that leads them to ever greater progress. Or if you have not yet seen when they plant their seeds in the ground, those seeds that are soaked with dew and rain to grow. And all this might realize someone other than the Creator of all things?

29. MAN TRYING TO LIMIT THE CREATOR AS IF ANOTHER CREATURE.

Every creature knows its Creator and aspires to Him. Understand clearly that only God has brought to life, because *only He made all things*. The man instead, forced and divided among many vanities, to try to limit the Creator himself and refuses to admit that he can make things better. And as the man fighting the creativity of God, he chopped into many creatures according to their own will, when load on the responsibility for everything that man does by his own will and claims that God has created in such so you can not avoid the sin that wants to commit.

30. NO MAN COULD IMAGINE IF SCRIPTURE WISDOM DO NOT HAVE BEEN ISSUED.

You know *who the author of Scripture with his manifold wisdom*: the God made. No man could never have imagine if God's Wisdom would not dictation. These texts should be sought, carefully and intelligently, who has created man: God who created it.

31. WHILE CREATING MEETS THE NEEDS TEMPORARY MEN, THE MAN NOT SEE THE PERFECTION OF JOY THAT THE SAINTS MUST BE TAKEN INTO BLISSFULNESS, AFTER THE END OF THE WORLD

While creating cover temporary needs of men in this world and provide what they need men, men will not see the greatness and perfection of the eternal joys, because the elements are in relation to men and men are in relation with the elements of the world. But later, when the end of the world comes *the creation fall into the barrenness of the temporal wasting* and feel and their change, *the elect* will see their Creator and receive the reward of his good deeds in a life of eternal joy and complete joy. And then from that point forward, they will have no care, no union with the elements and with the things of the world, as they will be in eternity, and life blessed be close to God as it is written:

32. THE BOOK OF WISDOM ON THIS TOPIC

"The righteous will shine, run here and there like sparks in a cane field, judge the nations dominate the peoples and the Lord shall reign over them forever." (Wisdom 3,7-8). The meaning is as follows:

Those who are righteous by virtue of their holy works will receive the radiance of eternity and perpetual happiness. And these works have done by faith in the Holy Trinity, at that wheel which Ezekiel saw, in which God will see and they shall see God. And they will be raised to the height and breadth of the sanctity shining with joy and rejoicing, without the heaviness of the fragile flesh. And there, glinting with his holy works, and without being burdened by the body, increase in holiness without the hindrance of any impediment.

They also judge so justified in the Lord 's judgment, the sins that had deep roots and trample their sins if you do not have committed habitually. And so in an honest and fair trial, they will dominate the people that move still in earthly concerns and desires. And then reign the dominator living, Lord of those who have succeeded in life by their holy works and his holy merits, and will in that eternity which has no end.

33. THE VIRTUE OF GOD COMPLETELY WINS THE VICTIMS TRYING TO OPPOSE THE SEVEN GIFTS OF THE HOLY SPIRIT

But the fact that *in the fog described where there are different types of vices, as already mentioned, see seven of them expressed in images*, it means that the evil of unbelief, represented as fog, in which many forms are and many kinds of terrible and evil vices, as stated above, appear many vices, his evil arts, few are the gifts of the Holy Spirit. Vices try to resist the gifts of every way, but not prevail because the power of God surpasses everything and all the wickedness of the devil.

34. PRIDE, THEIR BEHAVIOR AND THEIR MEANING.

The first image represents haughtiness, first of all vices, matter and matrix of all evils, as she brought down the angel from heaven and drove out the man from paradise. She is also one who puts wiles souls who wish to return to life with good works, when they are at the end of their activities, to subtract the reward of heaven. He exalts man very often praise their good actions, and because of pride reward of holiness fades. Pride has, so to speak, feminine face, because in the first angel who rushed from heaven changed his will in all foolishness. Stupidity with which even managed to take Paradise to the first woman, as does now taken out of himself to men with their depraved seduction.

His eyes are fiery, ie, his gaze burning in evil. The nose is dirty from mud, because without discernment capacity becomes ugly in his folly. *The mouth is closed*, as it has no affection for the honest words but in his heart denies God and all that is good.

He has no arms or hands, because their strength and their works do not give life, but death. *On each of his shoulders there like a bat wing*, because he prepares falsely both divine things and earthly, to defend an empire, since she has no honorable justice, but only deceptive and confidence obscured. The right wing is extended to the East, and left the West, and in the things of heaven opposes God, but the land runs to the devil.

Man has chest because his heart is always swollen from the vain grandeur. *His legs and feet are like lobster*, because it shows and stubbornly supports his way of acting with swollen exaltation, displaying with pride his behavior actually empty and unstable. *Lacks belly and back*, because it offers no arable land that can be used, nor give anyone any apo I strongly with that person could persevere in doing good. Instead, you see that *your head does not have hairs and the rest of his body is not covered by any garment*, means that pride in his mind and

in his work progresses, as you are seeing, foolish and naked, without hair prudence without clothes salvation. *It is completely surrounded only by darkness*, means that lies in all possible ways of perversion of disbelief, *except for a very thin thread, which as a golden circle, passing over the cheeks and goes from the crown of the head to chin*. Indeed, no shows honor and love but contempt for who knows God, who knows all things. And the beginning of his arrogance to the folly that is also revealed in his outward attitude shows the mindset you had when grinding his teeth and biting opposed to God, on which he could not prevail in any case.

But as then he fell embarrassingly defeated, so far, much higher rise in the minds and actions of fools men, the more down he will drag him to the bottom. Not yet he admits that no one would look, as clearly stated above. She humility, which opposes urges men to abhor pride.

35. ENVY, BEHAVIOR AND SENSE.

Instead *the second image* represents envy. Accompany pride, because envy is the effect of pride and burning of all evil. Indeed, when men are proud, they envy the achievements of others and with this attitude removed all evil.

You see a picture of monstrous appearance because of envy, the devil performs all the works undertaken, and subtracts the man, as is clearly stated, the possibility of attaining holiness of heaven.

His head, shoulders and arms are quite similar to those of a man, except for the hands that are like those of a bear. This means that although the man in your mind, that is in your head, know God, yet often judges the other, not according to the precepts of God, but as envy suggest when, on shoulders confidence in their ability consciously put injustice in the justice room and shown hard on the arms of his strength. However, this image looks like a man, because it takes evil men through science human who has silently. But men then go further because their cruel actions lead to theft and imitate their own prey of beasts, when destroy, oppress and destroy everything they can with great strength and aggressiveness.

Chest, belly and back are so thick in size, exceeding the average human, because what the envious knows and believes and what is supported by acting regard to other men, it denotes a very large and perverse wickedness. Because who envies not have even a doctrine, or a well - ordered arrangement, or an appropriate method, but only the gnashing of teeth and that proud and violent swelling of excess, out of place and lacking in action.

From the loins down again he resembles a man, except that his feet are of wood. This means that the envious man, deflected by the desires of the flesh, causing much damage to others, even if greater and deeper than science other creatures. But in his works he leaves traces of aridity and death that do not serve to achieve fertility, ie life, since no moving right or on the road itself, or following the path of others.

His head is fiery and emits flames from his mouth, as they gaze burning envy as they usually snakes and in his words, pronounced all kinds of evils that burn men and dried.

No clothes, because they lack the protection of all good, and reject justice and established law, live without order and does not investigate anything honorable and profitable nor the great things or small. *It is completely plunged into darkness*, as bases all its forces in the bitterness

of unbelief and seeks to hinder the success of others, without pursuing justice or taken into account, but also desiring evil with the devil subjected to the world, as it is written:

36. THE BOOK OF WISDOM ON THIS SUBJECT.

"By the envy of the devil death he came into the world, and the experience that you belong." (Wisdom 2.24). It has the following meaning:

The devil opposed God and wanted to share the honor of God, to the point of pretending to himself an equal share of that honor, so God cast him into hell and you will not let do what he wanted. When the devil saw that the man had been created, he knew the power of God, and soon increased his envy when he asked the man why God had given him the order that the man received. And so through the evil of envy he managed to separate God from his work, he was the man, and pulled himself, since he abandoned his God and joined the devil. Thus, death everything destroys came openly to the world envious breath of the suggestion of the devil, so subdued and he showed his power at the time forced the man, who would have had to be lord of the world, to be subject, just as one goes to live in a temple where the owner exercises its own power. And traces of this ancient seducer will all who take his example of wickedness and wound the others envy. So they are on the side of the devil, because they reject what they know is good and just, and fiercely eat away the gifts that God has bestowed and established, so that they will join the devil in Gehenna. But the faithful who shy away from this sin and embrace God in faith are sons and heirs of the reward of heaven, because they receive coveted reward from God, for having taxed honor for its wonders. For this reason it will be called "a heaven with all the trimmings".

Instead, the fact that envy is inclined to darkness with the right shoulder, means that man, when he denies to others ' success straight confidence and righteous power that should be good and holy works, overcomes evil to the devil, and he wants to deprive man of what he receives from God. Indeed, envy is a predator, is similar to the brigand its burrow is in the way, berthed by envy anyone passing by and subtracts the money that goes with it. It even looks like the viper, when born or when he conceives kills one who gives life. The envy digs trenches with their behavior when man subtracts goods, and also attacks those who have lavished them their property, when you put traps all possible ways, exactly as shown in the words spoken before. But Charity refutes and warns men who are not envious.

37. VAINGLORY, BEHAVIOR AND SENSE.

The third image represents vainglory, which continues here to envy and the accompanying because of his relentless and restless desire for what belongs to others, as the men when they envy the success of others, want glory for himself.

He looks like a man, since he lives in the desires and lusts of the flesh. His hands are covered with hairs, which means that directs bestial acts of works by his rational nature should be directed to the intellect of man. *His legs and feet are like grulla legs* because it moves toward options wrong, as if the devil proposals were her legs. Supports feet on inconstancy, and believe the men who imitate the illusion of an empty height without strength to go the right paths, a height that is most like a foolish irrationality that a straight line and true wisdom.

In his head, he is wearing a cap twisted blades of grass, because men who sin of vainglory appreciate your worldly goods and obsolete, which in a moment turn green and then dried

extremely quickly, like grass. He wears a black dress, because this vice does not live the true life, because it is surrounded by the darkness of unbelief in the extermination of death.

The fact you have a green twig in the right hand and on the left have some flowers that look very carefully, means that men who indulge in vainglory show the works of the spirit in vain presumption, as having the force of the things of heaven. Sometimes, to win the favor of the world, teach their deeds earthly as if earthly things flourish on their own honesty, and above them back all their looks and their efforts, because they want all their actions are glorified with the vanity of boasting as stated this same vice in another place with the above - referenced words. But the fear of God responds and shows how abominable it is.

38. DISOBEDIENCE, BEHAVIOR AND SENSE.

The fourth image represents Disobedience, coming here after vainglory as it is as a vehicle of the latter and other vices. Predisposes and performs all its tasks according to the will of vainglory and other sins and open way with fire.

And you see that has a head like a snake, because his intention match what was originally the old serpent, and so now she persuades man not obey God. *It is filled with feathers like a seagull chest,* because it helps men to rise to the level where they can persist with their science, and this point they do pursue, not wisdom, but folly, since they do not recognize God and only fully realized what they think.

Has legs and feet like a snake because it directs the steps of men according to the will of his desires, setting them apart from the fair submission that leads to holiness, anchored in arrogance and rashness of evil men who They oppose God.

Instead his back, tail and the rest of the body are similar to those of a crab, and the confidence that disobedience draws on the strength of their rebellion, does go to the end of his work, since perseveres in evil, so even all the agglomerate of the same evil actions, now comes with arrogant boldness, now back with cunning trickster, both that neither that nor is it stability. Lousy excuses rejects all established in the commandments of God and impunity tries him down with the broad impact of their derision.

For this reason it moves here and there in great haste, almost carried by the wind, and while moving, stirring all darkness. Men who want disobedience not only limited to a movement of rebellion, but arrogantly that go to east and east to another. Abetted by the evil arts, and with this breath are stimulated the perversity of all vices, since men are attracted to all other vices with evil of disobedience.

He turns to the north and poured a lot of fire from the mouth, because in the North finds that wanted to oppose God with the temerity of disobedience. This produced the first disobedience, and then her with his words causes many fires in many different vices, since it shows no obedience to those who must bow. Burning with his words all you can, as elsewhere admits it herself, according as discussed above. Obedience replied that faith to persuade men not to imitate.

39. UNBELIEF, BEHAVIOR AND SENSE.

The fifth image represents Disbelief, who comes here behind Disobedience. Because when men chose disobedience and unbelief come to deny God.

He looks like a man, except his head, as he knows well that God exists without however rejects venerate dignity, because as he turns his mind to unbelief, is of that private straight initiative that lets you know God through faith.

Knees to the soles of the feet are submerged in before darkness referred to, because it does not show ductile to the true faith, or move toward faith true, but shows clearly want to be still in the darkness of rejection, since word and deed completely ignores God.

Over your head you can not locate any trace, except that it is completely filled with black eyes, including almost front there is an eye that sometimes sends blazes like a burning fire. In his mind there is no wisdom but only folly of human science. With its intimate to grow in the dark of intentions disbelief, he reaches the fullness of his disbelief when, looks around for everywhere, performed all the works of unbelief and carelessly rejects the light of the truth that actually sees. Indeed, often the men who reject faith claim to have a right faith, while their pettiness acts abound throughout cheater. Therefore among its foolish intentions that fail to keep hidden in the heart, sometimes left to filter an almost glowing eyes of faith, while confirming own unbelief going to investigate the forces of nature and the arrangement of the stars. And when they are deceived, they put them back their hope, but there you can find no hope of reaching holiness and light of life.

Just bring your right hand on his chest, and left, however, hold a stick, it means that the evil men who want to unbelief, are, according to the desires of their hearts, lazy for good and holy works, but the bad actions put vain confidence. Why God divided into two parts trying to investigate God in the characteristics of the elements of the top creatures and lower without reaching the truth of life.

This image is wrapped in a black cape, because it defends the deceit of the darkness of the evil arts, rather than to try to get the blessed life, such as taught exactly his words in his speech earlier. Refutes the Faith, which warns men should avoid Disbelief to reach God in the mirror of purity. They also exhorts them just as the Apostle Paul, who

He has written:

40. PAUL'S WORDS ON THIS TOPIC

"Let us draw near with a true heart in fullness of faith, purified the heart of the evil conscience and the body washed with pure water. Let us hold fast the confession of our hope because he is faithful who promised "(Hebrews 10.22 to 23). The meaning of these words is as follows.

By the admonition of the Holy Spirit we approach the supreme holiness with heart sincere, we started good deeds in peace and we ended up with pity, since fraternal charity and piety burning in peace, imitating God in all that is necessary for man. And so, in the pure and simple perfection of the true faith of our hearts, not duplicity evil with which man chooses one thing and rejects another at whim, and purified the heart sprinkled with Scripture, we reject us awareness that always leads to evil and investigated in the only words of Scripture, who God is and what their works are. Purify thus consciousness in us, obscured scaly death by the fall of Adam, which often rejects the true faith and his works. But these feelings are not

pure in us unless our sins have been washed so that our bodies are visibly covered with the water of baptism, the Holy Spirit quickens and purifies invisibly, to wash her dirt from the sins of the soul and that the miserable nature of the flesh find relief from their filthy dirt. When this happened, we must also maintain strong faith and sincerely hope that we confess openly professed in baptism, proclaiming our faith in God and cursing the devil. Do these things so that faith is not apart from us for no seduction of the arts diabolic, but inviolate, well - established and well reinforced remains, because in the washing of regeneration have been identified in this way, since the true justice calls us children of God. Indeed, God is faithful in every gift and give each work its faithful and those who believe in Him the promised reward of the blessed inheritance. With this fullness of faith, they will receive eternal reward and secure the same true Son of God, truly embodied in the fullness of time.

41. DESPAIR, BEHAVIOR AND SENSE.

The sixth image represents the Desperation. Follow the footsteps of Disbelief because the incentive that gives disbelief stimulus also becomes the other vices. The despair, indeed, has no hope or herself or others, and lives almost as if there were.

You see that is *feminine aspect*, that means weakness and lack of consolations good, righteous, which shows that it is not victorious, however only shows the vile anxiety of female weakness. *His head is covered in the manner of the women, with a dark veil and the rest of the body is also coated with a dark garment.* That means that their intentions are fragile and weak, and are surrounded by the darkness of despair and uncertainty, while the rest of its shares are actually subject to corruption. Not wearing any clothes of light and joy, since it is not surrounded by any glory of blessed hope, but shameful uncertainty. Indeed, men, deceived by the devil, is naked of all celestial ornaments jewelry despair when they stop waiting on God's grace.

Therefore, *a sort of mountain of burning sulfur appears before his face*, because as men of this kind should look at the true faith with pious hope, is delivered instead to despair, as on the mountaintop of his folly, that dry and smelly as sulfur and deprives the soul force fertility and fragrance of the virtues, just as does the sulfur dry body stinking.

To the right and left has a sulfur mount similarly. They are men like that should raise their hearts to God, represented by the right and reject evil, symbolized by the left. Instead their hearts change the momentum of rise in hot and bitter sorrow and contrition in despair, and do not think at all, nor expect anything from God's goodness, but only huddle miserably all kinds of evils and adversities in their heart.

They collapse in the aforementioned darkness and produce great noise, because when despair leads to destruction these men, poured over them taunt, screeching sorrows and diabolical laughter of sarcasm.

Behind her, with his back, the sound of a loud thunder originates, which means that your obstinacy to turn away from God, despair, by the fall of the first angel, drag to ruin and many miseries and sorrows.

Does not seek God's mercy while being able to find her, *and terrified, with great groaning and shaking squeezes her arms and hands in the chest and sinks entirely on the above darkness*, as men, because of the seduction diabolical, they fall into despair for the work they

have done. And so the cry of desolation and fear of being forgotten by justice, I forget that believe be ignoring their true condition, reduce all their works, they would have had to lead holy hope at the top of the heavens, the pain of the science of evil, deprived of all consolation of the knowledge of good and abandon totally negligible unhappiness, not wanting to revive the glory. In another part of this vice expresses this clearly in his words, as already mentioned. He replied Hope, and warns men in their hearts do not fall into this vice.

42. LUST, BEHAVIOR AND SENSE.

The seventh image represents Lust, who comes here after Desperation. Since men have despair of God 's mercy, so that they no longer expect him any good, they cling to lust, which satisfy all your pleasures performing any act that requires dirt from his flesh. Lust *has almost feminine aspect*, ie, the same as the woman born to give birth to children, lust is desire and encouragement of sin.

Lying on the right side because it belittles the righteousness of good and chaste works, and his craving for meat mentioned occasionally God and tries to justify, and sometimes claims to want to do penance, but does not make, and freckle full security.

Bend your legs toward him as collecting them who are resting in bed. It means she changes the force, which should rise to God, the fragility of the flesh, and attracting her in the tortuosity of shameful actions, and even numb voluptuously in his mind, he says, by the mouth of men lustful, not He is able to abstain from the lusts of his own flesh.

Her hair is like flames of fire, as men living in lust transform that modesty in their minds should be directed to chastity, in the heat libidinous, and feed themselves flames of a dangerous fire with which encourage obscenity itself and others.

His eyes are white as chalk, lest you look at something that may seem laborious, because this vice leads the intentions of the wicked to an impure laziness, and so are much more predisposed to the desires of lust.

Wearing white sandals on his feet, so smooth and slippery that they can not walk or stand. This is because believing that man's life pleasure is nice and the mortification of the flesh is not fair, makes lewd gestures that do not seek or walk in honor of righteousness, and endure in any way the meekness of stability. She can only walk for all the wrong paths of a shameful lust, where sometimes try to jump up, but often falls into the depths of the abyss.

And since evil men engaged in the inducements of meat and want the dirt of human contamination, becoming like vicious animals and running away from the heavenly virtue of chastity, by divine judgment slaves to become many passions of his meat, because they wanted these things with your own will instead of wanting them as they would have had to do with good will. This was written the apostle Paul:

43. PAUL'S WORDS ON THIS TOPIC

"Therefore God gave them up to the desires of their hearts to impurity such that dishonored among themselves their bodies, they exchanged the truth of God into a lie, and worshiped and served the creature rather than the Creator, who is blessed the ages". (Romanos 1.24 to 25). The meaning of these words is as follows.

As evil men direct their loving impure desires and do not want to abstain from them, the Creator of the world, under whose power they submit without whose permission nothing happens, righteous judgment leaves them free to indulge the wishes of his own mind and will, to fall into the dirt so intensely crave and to direct their meat to the infamy of perversion, when they commit awkwardly upon themselves those sins that are not appropriate to their nature. All they want and want, take him to practice with obscenity and away from God, whom yet known with his intellect. But they deal only with what they can satisfy their flesh.

In this they imitate the first angel who wanted to change their lives for their own bad will. But he was not able to do it, because God rejected him to death that life escapes completely. In this way God lets free men surrender to the wishes of his will, and as they rush to make these wishes rather than seek what is above, is dirty and filthy contaminated with blood and with shameful moods. And when they do this both in themselves and in others, with such terrible pollution turban and lacerate human nature and destroy the just and natural conception established by God. And so, with dirty and inhumane contact, they weaken and then abandon the teachings of modesty, and transform their bodies into perversity.

And since transformed their bodies into perversion, also change the truth that God is the true God, in lying with who blaspheme God when worship idols that do not have in them no truth but only a false name, since they will not be favor or themselves or others. With such menial attitudes these men serve them creatures subject, since bend their knees and direct their prayers, and abandon and deny due reverence to Him who created them. Therefore, the devil in them raises many passions and evil desires of the flesh, those who do not want to escape, nor can they, since they revere something that is not able to get any relief or salvation. Indeed, chosen as gods creatures that Adam gave different names, he acknowledged his reason and saw that tasks should be performed. And they ask for their salvation to creatures that were put at their service. And God called his servant, when they leave the true God, whom all creatures from the beginning of time call him blessed with perpetual honor. God is truth, and the devil lie that always rushes to tip those who serve the worst contaminations of body and soul.

For this reason lust emitted *through the mouth and poisonous slime*, because she shows and causes the struggle, and flaunting of pride in his words, because what you want with your disgusting words. *Right breast suckles a kind of puppy dog and left, a kind of snake*, because although it should provide men food wisdom, symbolized by the right breast, foolishly breeding filth. And while with prudence should retain injustice, represented by the left breast, fed the bitterness with nonsense. Does not respect anyone who raises scandals resists his desire, but sometimes devours his followers.

Hands start flowers and herbs from trees and meadows and smell with your nose. Persuades men who lack criteria to work to catch both the flower of unbridled carnal pleasures and unnatural, such as low natural passion of the flesh, inviting them to enjoy their perfume, which know no longer do without. Indeed, when the sense of smell is usually shamefully filthy odors, the men who were used to it increases appetite and desires worst crimes. *Not wearing clothes, but is whole burning and burning due to dry as the hay all what is on your side*. Because adornment lacking modesty and honesty, all it is shown naked and proves to be evil and fire in his confusion infernal. Thus, shaking his veins and flesh of men approaching the cheater ardor of their dirt, start them the fruit of holiness as dry hay and induces them to any unlawful action arising craving for meat, as in other anterior he recognized in his words. Chastity is opposed, and exhorts men to turn away from it and move instead in faith.

44. ZEAL OF GOD, APPEARANCE AND MEANING.

To the right of the man mentioned before, you see an image in human form, which means that righteousness and strength of God his zeal to purge the sins appears men and deletes, as the man, made in God 's image and breathed the knowledge of good and evil must be judged with the highest fair trial judge who judges everything by the truth.

This image *has the face of fire*, because the zeal, the fervor of his judgments consume as a fire everything that is unjust, not because I bleed all by fire, but because exterminating all evils reduces them to nothing.

And wears a dress steel, justice, which is strong and consistent in their judgments and is by itself as a dress, because what judges, not judged otherwise than according to justice.

And they shout against the vices described means that refutes the illusions of the faults above and completely destroyed, as these vices, which are like the bowels of the old serpent and streams from their wickedness, transferred darts deadly to men. But these vices will be confused by the Passion of the Son of God and be shot down by eternal Divine. And will be completely destroyed, when death is destroyed forever and God, no one can oppose, it is happy to reveal his power, as Job attests when he says:

45. WORDS OF THESE THINGS ABOUT JOB

"God, whose wrath no one can resist under the prostrate are those who bear the world." (Job 9:13). Whose meaning is:

God who created all things, and in whose power are all things has such great strength in their judgments that neither angels nor men can find strength one that can withstand the test when he unveils his revenge with righteous judgment against the sinner. For the wrath of God he is always opposed to evil and wickedness has no contact with evil but evil completely destroyed as knocked the angel and man.

God has established his judgments so that the evil proposes justice, and those who have sinned proposes the difficult acknowledgment of guilt. This happens when the sinner reaches justification penance, that is when he repenting judged himself and put on the cross of penance, and cries stinging tears confessing her sins to a priest, because the priest supreme, ie the Son of God, immolated on the cross, and there with the outpouring of his blood the many sins of men were cleared. No one can resist God, as does this vice, because He alone is God and is the only righteous judge, all judges fairly and that it has all things well.

At your service are subject celestial bodies that receive strength from Him, and make advance the world, that is the area that constitutes the world. And they do it according to what God has established and constituted. Are the sun and the moon, the other planets and stars with all the other stars, which hold the wheel in the world and which draw together the water and drink it with its fiery force, so that the world will not dry his ardor. From Thus the world also shines through water. Even these bodies are often ministers of God's judgments, since in the development of their work are with the men and they know their actions and not do otherwise than what has been commanded. All these things have been established by the Supreme

Creator, all commands and features as appropriate for everyone to be in the orderly and particular arrangement that suits you.

Whoever has desire for life, take these words and put them in the depth of his heart.

THE ARROGANCE

After this I saw other evil spirits in the crowd I mentioned before proclaiming with a loud voice, "Who is God? Lucifer is God and there is no other. " These spirits teach men pride and persuade considered better than others.

46. PENALTIES FOR CLEANSING OF THE SOULS OF THOSE WHO SINNED OF ARROGANCE AND REASON OF PUNISHMENT.

And I saw that the biggest fire burned very strong force, and contained a mass of large and horrible worms. There the souls of those who had the exaltation of punishable pride in deeds and words while they were alive. They are tormented with fire because of their pride and were tortured by worms for their presumption.

And I saw and understood this.

47. WHAT MEN MODE, PENITENCE, MAY CRACK IN HIS FLESH THE SIN OF ARROGANCE.

And again I heard a voice from the living light that I have described, he told me: "The penalties that you see are true. But men who try to defeat the evil spirits that induce them to pride, and avoid the penalties of this vice, stay there of knees and submit and punish your body with hair shirts, scourges, sighs and tears."

48. SACKCLOTH, KNEELING, SCOURGING, SIGHS AND TEARS REPRESSING PRIDE.

The sin of pride is purified in men with these mortifications which are the instruments of battle against pride. Sackcloth prohibits thoughts proud rise in the mind, genuflection to induce mood sighs. The lashes also put the brakes on the pride, the wound sighs and tears the plunge. See God sighs and tears they confess to him. Thus it represses pride.

49. HAUGHTINESS, MOTHER OF FLAWS, NO SPROUTS IN THE DEW OF BLESSING OF THE VIRTUES.

Arrogance is that first lie that denies God, so it can be considered the mother of all vices. And the same man directs his whole body through the five senses, so pride, through some vices, and through hatred, disobedience, pride and falsehood attracts to itself all sorts of sins dragging in error his path.

Arrogance would rise about God and tried by their actions. Instead hatred does not want to acknowledge God, but fought his righteousness and received many wounds. The disobedience did not submit to their mandates and loudly proclaimed that God had no power. Vainglory

aimed precisely what could not be, that is, to be called God. Falsehood wanted to put a limit God, the living God disdained and then another God chose change.

And just as Eve was the ancestor of all mankind, so the pride born all the evils of vices. Also the devil for pride managed to beat women when he persuaded her to eat the apple. Who has stained pride lacks the love of God and does not germinate with the dew of blessing of virtues. Therefore a man who wants to serve God with humility, flee from pride and self move it farther away completely. These things have been said for purification and salvation of penitent souls and are worthy of belief. Who has faith consider them carefully and remember them for good.

THE ENVY

After this, in the crowd that I mentioned before I saw other evil spirits proclaiming with a loud voice, "What glory and what realm is this that nobody can take over?" These spirits persuade men not to love any gift of God in the man, but only to please themselves and envy the prosperity and the successful outcome of the work of others.

50. PENALTIES PURIFICATION OF SOULS SINNED OF ENVY AND REASON OF PUNISHMENT.

I saw a great mountain with a cave full of fire and boiling your inner fish, in which there was a huge amount of vipers. Mount had a narrow mouth, by going in and out souls.

Along the mountain there was a terrible cold air mass, which was above a fog burning containing many scorpions. These penalties were tortured the souls of those who gave the sin of envy with hatred as he had been alive, and had to go to the torments of the ice mountain, and the torments of ice to the mountain. They burned in the fire of Mount because in their hearts they had boiled with envy in others comparisons. They were tormented by the fish as enviously marred the successes and the actions of others. They were tortured by snakes and who thus tormented others, mortifying them with words sharp and hostile. By hatred they had in their envy they had to endure the ice air mass near the mountain. The cruelty of their hatred were exposed to the burning fog. Her poignant ferocity had to suffer the stings of scorpions. And since they were jealous hatred with hatred and enviously, they were continually torment other.

And I saw and understood this.

51. HOW MEN, PENITENCE, CAN PURIFY THE SIN OF ENVY.

And I heard a voice again of that living light that told me: "The penalties you see are true. So if men want to avoid these terrible spirits who suggest envy and hatred besides avoiding punishments, they should be punished with sackcloth and whips and bend your knees before God, since enviously they exasperated many with envy and hatred robbed many of its prosperity. "

52. ENVIOUS, WHO DO NOT WANT THE GOOD OF OTHERS, THEY ATTEMPTED TO DESTROY CHRIST, SO WERE DESTROYED

Envious do not want and do not support the good they see and find in others, but loudly proclaim their affairs prosperously advancing paths clear and honest. Therefore God drops, since they do not want to dwell on the stability as the Jews did not want it. They despised what he knew and rejected what they saw, left the right way and they proceeded down a path unfair when to conduct contrary tried to destroy, not to grow which I commanded them for their redemption. Indeed, they saw the sun shine doctrine and rushed to darken, felt his miracles and tried dulling completely by the iniquity of envy. Therefore I destroyed them and scatter them as dust, not because they believed in what they saw. That fall with fair judgment before God and men who despise good and holy imitate the actions he sees and knows.

53. ENVY, STIRRING WITH HATE ALL FORCES OF THE SOUL OF MAN IS TRYING TO LOOK LIKE THE DEVIL OPPOSE GOD.

Envy does no good, but hurts and moves him also that seems to be with her, and then when it binds to hatred, stirring all the forces of the soul. Indeed, the man who test in the dark hatred of envy, is deprived of the warmth of the Holy Spirit in which there are infinite joys rich days. Who hates not try this joy, since it does not enjoy the profit of others, but with bitter hatred destroys. Therefore it becomes like the devil, who began testing the hatred and from its origin, which lost the glow of celestial spirits, because he tried to oppose God of envy and hatred.

Those who wish to serve God ashamed of doing so and reject themselves away from these evils, not obfuscate them the mirror of his soul. This has been said about the purification and the salvation of souls of penitents and is worthy of faith. Who has faith considered carefully and remember to act good.

VAINGLORY

After this I saw other evil spirits in the crowd I mentioned before proclaiming with a loud voice: "No god but to invoke Lucifer, and with him we will enjoy a magnificent glory." These spirits teach the men vainglory and urge them to pursue it zealously.

54. PENALTIES FOR CLEANSING OF THE SOULS OF THOSE WHO SINNED VAINGLORIOUS IN LIFE, AND REASON OF PUNISHMENT.

And here I saw a broad and extensive swamp, filled with dirt and many types of worms, which exuded an awful stench. There were tormented souls of those who while they were in the world with great intensity surrendered with all his forces sin of vainglory. Indeed, since worried endlessly about their pride, their souls were tormented by dirt swamp. They suffered the torture of worms with this sin because they believed superior to others, and since in any circumstance behaved in this way, without restraint, had to endure the stench previously it said.

And I saw, and I understood this.

55. WHAT MEN MODE, PENITENCE, THEY MAY CRACK IN YOUR BODY'S SIN VAINGLORY.

And again I heard a voice from the living light that told me: "The penalties you see are real and are as you see them. But men who care about beating the spirits who suggest them

vainglory and wish to avoid the penalties of those torments, must grieve with fasting and scourging, raising many supplications to God and flee absolutely of this vice. "

56. VAINGLORY, WHO WANTS TO DO HIS WILL, MOCKS ALL THAT IS HOLY.

Vainglory looks left, he considers what you can do with your irrationality, and in every circumstance wants to do his own will. In front of others is engalana and wishes to be honored and praised. While decorating, he does not fear God. When looking to be praised, she does not want. When you worry about being praised, leaving the righteousness of God. To satisfy their will does not pay respect to God and not to fear nor wants and does not observe his commandments. Those who follow vainglory believe optimal anything they learn by themselves and have themselves do not show the veneration addresses God nor want the Son of God, but deride his pleasure all that is holy and righteous.

But those who desire to serve God with faith, and firmly reject this vanity keep his spirits contrition, with works that lead to holiness. This has been said about the purification and the salvation of souls of penitents and is worthy of faith. Who has faith considered carefully, and remember to act good.

DISOBEDIENCE

After this I saw other evil spirits in the crowd I mentioned before proclaiming with a loud voice: "God must not be the only God, another besides Him will be omnipotent." These spirits urge men to disobedience and they teach to oppose their superiors.

57. PENALTIES FOR CLEANSING OF THE SOULS OF THOSE WHO SINNED OF DISOBEDIENCE, AND BECAUSE OF WRATH.

I also saw very thick darkness, where the souls of those who were stained disobedience in his life, advancing as wandering on a burning ground. On the floor were terrible worms tormented them with their bites. They erred in that darkness because they had been blind since refused to follow the commands of their superiors. They walked on the fire ground and that disobedience had acted arrogantly on his way according to their own will and were punished by worms, as stubbornly alive, had fought doggedly with his superiors.

And I saw and understood this.

58. HOW MEN, PENITENCE, CAN JUDGE THEM IN THEMSELVES THE SIN OF DISOBEDIENCE.

And again I heard a voice from the living light that told me: "The penalties you see are real and are as you see them. Therefore, men who undergo disobedience if they wanted to get rid of the spirits suggest and avoid the punishment, seek forgiveness with words of humility kneeling in front of their superiors. Then they undertake lonely life for a while, castrate with fasting and scourging, and even wear a rough dress. And so they will with fairness and justice be counted worthy among the children of the Father. "

59. DISOBEDIENCE IS THE WORST EVIL, DO NOT WANT TO FEAR GOD OR MAN HONOR

Disobedience is the worst evil. Not to fear God and honor the man. Those who indulge in this vice in your heart say, "Go! What we see? What we can do? We do not know what is this that is imposed by a blind. Our justice is larger and more useful than yours. What we would if we worked with works full of envy and hatred? We will not get out there no use. By this means they want to be superior to us ".

Whoever put, however, the hope of God, assume the attitude of submission that leads to holiness and obey the commands of their superiors. Do not follow that from the height of heaven fell to the depths of hell and who would not be subject to his Creator. This has been said about the purification and the salvation of the souls of the penitents and is worthy of faith. Who has faith considered carefully and remember to act good.

UNBELIEF

After this I saw other evil spirits in the crowd I mentioned before proclaiming with a loud voice: "And God will end and another will happen." These spirits suggest men disbelief and drive them not to trust God.

60. PENALTIES FOR CLEANSING OF THE SOULS OF THOSE WHO WHEN VIVIAN, SINNED DISBELIEVING, PUNISHMENT AND REASON

And I saw a great fire unconscionable surrounded by darkness, under which there was a puddle of stinking mud extraordinary width, length and depth. Worms horrible ran both ways around the fire and the mud. These tortures were the souls of those who did not trust God in life and not have him in mind for anything, like an idol. They burned in the fire for their wickedness, they were surrounded by the darkness of disbelief that they would not look to God, and were soiled by mud disbelief that transformed every righteous joy of God's creatures in falsehood and pain. They had to endure the torment of worms for being obstinate in not having hope in God.

And I saw and understood this.

61. WHAT MEN MODE, PENITENCE, THEY CAN CLEAR IN THEMSELVES TO SIN BY CONTRACTED UNBELIEF

And again the living light I heard a voice that said, "These things you see are true. Men consumed in disbelief, to beat the spirits who suggest and to escape these torments, must be punished with fasting and scourging and make prayers kneeling until the divine power away from them the deeds and words of the disbelief".

62. UNBELIEF, DO NOT TRUST GOD OR IN MEN, DESPISES GOD 'S CREATION.

Disbelief against God and against men, for not trust in God or in men, but often says to himself: "Who am I? What have I been? And what will I be? ". Those who utter these words are blind, because they have no hope of salvation in God, and as they do not trust anyone, do not want to know the day or night. Indeed, when you do not want to know God, they deny the day, and when they do not respect with fear their judgments, do not fear the night. And

because they are unfair to men they despise God's creation, since in his musings are blind, without having an order of just life. Therefore, it has been said of them:

63. WORDS OF DAVID ON THIS TOPIC

"They Vanished his intentions for his great wickedness Thou shalt scattered, because you have irritated, O Lord." (Psalm 5,11). These words must be interpreted in the manner following.

The wicked will fall into the emptiness of their iniquity when they are deprived of their knowledge, far from comfort, salvation, praise and glory. By Both you, you teach all the punishments just as the weight of his wickedness, which is great, scattered that you rejected irritating you. Indeed, there is great wickedness in men who despise know and do just what they might know and do happily, but become matters of all kinds that has nothing to do with them, especially because neither see nor know, but who they value them as something more than what they are. This impiety is also the type of disbelief that is and has everything almost as if its creator, and is full of hate because it always is fixed on what not concerned. Therefore, those who allow themselves to imply impiety so are nothing, because angering God are reduced to nothing. They reject the glory of God and the joy that is in God, not worship God, like a man who taxed honor his enemy.

The good souls who want to flee God works disbelief and join God keeping faith with good works, as they prefer to be with him than with the devil. This has been said about the purification and the salvation of the souls of the penitents and is worthy of faith. Who has faith considered carefully and remember to act good.

DESPAIR

After this I saw other evil spirits in the crowd I mentioned before proclaiming with a loud voice: "Let 's hurry to Lucifer meets your will!" These spirits instigate men to despair, not to put their hope in Him, which he has created.

64. PENALTIES PURIFICATION OF SOULS THAT, WHILE VIVIAN, DESPAIRED OF THE MERCY OF GOD, AND GOD'S WRATH.

And I saw a very wide and deep moat so I could not determine its bottom, in which a large fire was burning and emanating a terrible plague. There were the souls of those who despaired of grace and mercy of God when they still were in your body. They were in this pit because they rejected the hope of salvation. They burned in the fire because they committed so many sins, and they had to feel the plague because they failed to exercise restraint in those sins.

And I saw and understood this.

65. SO WHAT MEN CAN REJECT THE DESPAIR, BOTH AS THE DIFFICULTY IN TRANQUILITY.

And again I heard a voice from the living cloud that said, "The punishment you see are true. But those who despair and do not trust in God, acting as if God did not exist, what else can be but death? To resist the spirits evil that urge to despair and to reject this vice, men must insist

formulated prayers kneeling prostrate purity of heart. Instead favors do not make heavy fasts and other mortifications uncomfortable, not to fall into greater despair, since, because of this vice, their hearts endure a lot of pain with a terrible bitterness. "

66. DESPAIR, THE KILLING THE SOUL OF MAN DESTROYS ALL GOOD.

Despair impairs the body of man, kills his soul, makes dishonors God and despise the judgments of God, believe that their help is worthless and say to himself: "What work has God done? And where I can finish, but in destruction?" The despair it down good deeds, he rejects faith and destroys the law of the Scriptures, because the Scriptures are tested and all goods are known, as all it is exchanged and is achieved with money.

Despair not trust God, do not believe in Him, does not understand or know what it is. And as it is of that nature, God will destroy all and everything. Indeed, if the timber does not have the life force itself, it would not be wood, if no fruit trees flourish not produce fruit. So even the man without the life force of faith is nothing without the understanding of teaching and Scripture does not bear fruit. For that reason the tortuous path of the heart of man, which formulated these thoughts of death out of desperation, is destroyed by divine power because God rejects despair. No creature is happy with despair. This has been said about the purification and salvation of the souls of the penitents and is worthy of faith. Who has faith considered carefully and remember to act good.

LUST

After this I saw other evil spirits in the crowd I mentioned before proclaiming with a loud voice: "Is not perhaps big Lucifer did what? And we think like him." These spirits are those who draw men to lust and urge them to satisfy the pleasure of your flesh.

67. PENALTIES FOR CLEANSING OF THE SOULS OF THOSE WHO SINNED OF LUST AND FORNICATION, AND REASON OF THEIR PUNISHMENT.

And I saw that the biggest fire burned with intense burning, over which the spilled terrible poison, fetid sulfur. Fed with overwhelming force produced fire roaring detonations. These penalties were tortured souls of those who enslaved her body with lust and fornication. They had to endure the fire because the fire of lust; They were contaminated with poison obscenity that they met in lust, and sulfur were racked by incessant and perverse work of this defect.

68. PENALTIES PURIFICACIÓN WITH WHICH IT PENALIZES SOULS COMMITTED ADULTERY, AND REASON FOR HIS PUNISHMENT.

In this fire there was another fire in which evil spirits rushed and then rose again the souls of those who committed adultery, like bends here and there a flexible branch that intertwines in a stockade. As they smeared their bodies with adultery while they were alive, their souls were hasty in that other fire I said. And since in life joined strangers were shaking a fire on the other.

69. PENALTIES FOR CLEANSING WITH WHICH PURIFY THE SOULS OF THOSE WHO MADE A VOW OF CHASTITY GOD AND THEN YOU RAPED AND REASON OF PUNISHMENT.

Then I looked up at the enormous height of an air mass of falling mixed hail of fire and cold. There were the souls of those who in life made to God a vow of chastity and raped, falling from that height, and again, as pushed by the wind, returning there as imprisoned by the darkness to the point that they could not move, hit them hail of fire and ice and spirits evil the reviled saying, "Why do you have shamefully abandoned the vote you did?" Indeed, fell from that height by the vow of chastity not been respected. They lay bound in darkness because of forgetfulness, because they would not remember his vote while sinning voluntarily. They had to endure the hail of fire and ice because of the pleasure of the flesh, who preferred the love of God.

70. PENALTIES FOR CLEANSING WITH PURIFY THEMSELVES THE SOULS OF THOSE WHO SUBVERTED HUMAN NATURE WITH UNNATURAL RELATIONS AND REASON OF THEIR PUNISHMENT

I also saw a vast and deep swamp full of awful mud, in advancing, poking the souls of those who, while they'd been alive, had subverted his human nature, both men and women, with unnatural relations in fornication. Evil spirits poured hot water over them and forced them with burning pitchforks to hide in the mud. Indeed, they crossed through the mud and in life they rejected acts of lust his human nature both they themselves and others. Evil spirits hot water poured over them, as they did with the ardor of the worst lust. They were returned to the mud by evil spirits with pitchforks and that by practicing this vice also renounced human decency.

71. PENALTIES FOR CLEANSING WITH THOSE JUDGES TO THE SOULS OF THOSE WHO WON WITH WHORING, PUNISHMENT AND REASON

And I saw that evil spirits, forced the souls of those who fornicated with cattle to go through several fires, hitting them with fiery scourges such as thorns and sharp brambles. Beasts also reproached them their sin. Souls were tortured by stilettos fire because of that inhuman conjunction. They were afflicted by the burning scourges lost the lust of that conjunction, and were rebuked for their sins no longer they saw what they did.

And I saw and understood this

72. SO WHAT MEN AND PECAN LUSTFUL FORNICATION CAN PENITENCE AND PUNISH THIS SIN IN YOUR BODY.

And again I heard a voice from the living light that told me: "The penalties you see are true, are as you see them and more. Therefore, men who want to conquer the spirits that induce impure acts of lust, if they want to avoid their punishment, castrate with fasting and lashes and impose the same flesh sacrifices with exalted prayers, until thus achieve submission to the good wish of the spirit."

73. FORNICATION IS VIPERS THING AND THE BEASTS KILLING OTHER ANIMALS.

Fornication is similar to the terrible vipers, who deceive crawling, and even has itself wickedness of the devil, which kills leaves and justice. For this reason the men who choose

fornication and lust neglect the rules of the law of God, they kill both souls and bodies, as a beast who converts to another on a rotting corpse.

74. MAN AND WOMAN STANDING TOGETHER THROUGH ARTS MAGIC, RELATIVES ARE NOT LEGALLY

Those undergoing mutually binding to an unclean horrific arts are not legally bound, as they are initially tied through the devices of idolatrous seduction.

75. HOW, PENITENCE, THEY CAN PUNISH THOSE WHO SINNED OF ADULTERY.

Which they were stained with adultery and broke with perverse transgression fair dear union by God: if they want to avoid punishment for this sin, wear a dress rough, macereen with very severe fasts and the punishment of flogging, according to the indications of your spiritual adviser.

76. ADULTERY, WHICH IS A GRAVE INJUSTICE WEAKENS FORCES ADULTERERS

Indeed transgression of adultery is a grave injustice and everything is disadvantageous and unacceptable. When God formed the first man pulled a woman from his rib and so the two became a single flesh, and they therefore lived in one love in love infused by God. Therefore men who are united in a union legal and are sanctified by the covenant of the most important authority if then violate this covenant and bind to other people, they lose vigor and are weak in their strength, like Samson weakened when his wife cheated on him, and plunge into a ruinous fall, as Samson surrendered to death.

77. VIRGIN WHO KNEW NOT KEEP THE VOTE OF CHASTITY, LAY DOWN THE VEIL OF VIRGINITY AND RECEIVE THE WIDOWHOOD, SO THAT, PENITENCE, SE MORTIFY.

But those who break the vow of chastity and do not preserve chastity offered to God, to reduce the torments of expiatory penalty, if they were virgins consecrated to God, lay down their veils virginity and receive his spiritual adviser veils of widowhood. And they offered to God the vow of widowhood and then not kept in the heat of lust, castrate with sackcloth, severe fasts, and scourging, and beg the grace of God with prayers and knees.

78. WHICH HAS BEEN OFFERED AND THEN GOD HAS TURNED BACK, IT IS RESEMBLING A PAGAN

Which has been offered to God and then be turned back, returning to embrace the world he left behind, is like a pagan worshiping idols and not God, as he has in mind his own will rather than God 's. Ago as the Pharaoh, who followed, to capture it, the people of God to let her go, and was submerged in the waters of the Sea Red. So he who again wants to assert its own will, which renounced God, is immersed in a cruel death, because the same thing could not be life in the old law, not such a person is already able to deserve this life.

79. SO WHAT MUST MORTIFY PENANCE FOR THOSE WHO IN FORNICATION CHANGED THE TREND HUMAN NATURE.

If those who have abandoned the natural human tendency changing it to a fornication contrary to their nature, whether male or female, want to avoid the punishment of this sin penance must macerated with sackcloth, fasting, whipping, and seek to appease gracious hastening supernal knees to pray prayers

80. THE SIN OF RELATIONS CONTRARY TO NATURE IS A PERVERSION AND IS STRENGTH HEART OF THE DEVIL

This sin is shameful and criminal and has been introduced in the art man evil, just as death entered man with the fall of Adam when turned away from God. God indeed created man fit for a great honor and a glorious name, but the serpent beguiled, the man accepted his suggestion and thus lost the ability to understand what they say all animals when they issue their sounds. This sin is the strength of the heart of the devil, by which persuades men to change the natural practice for bestial act, and perform obscenities with his team, as the devil, because the original hatred had the fruitfulness of woman still haunts her to not bear more fruit, and prefers that men become contaminated with practices contrary to nature. And since God willed that mankind was born of woman, it is a serious crime that man disperse the seed itself when stain of this sin.

81. HOW CAN PENITENCE THOSE WHO JOIN CATTLE.

But also those who copulate with cattle and humiliate the glorious human nature to this terrible infamy, and then, recognizing his sin embarrassing, try to mortify by this transgression should be punished with severe fasts and terrible scourges, and shy away from that kind of cattle that sinned, so that his repentance serve as stumbling to the devil.

82. MAN WITH CATTLE FORNICATE WITH THIS SIN IS WORSE THAN THE WORMS, AT LEAST DO NOT GO OUT OF THEIR NATURE.

Indeed, the man who sins of fornication with cattle acts like building a crock, says this is his God, and so dishonors God because junta reason with an irrational and contrary nature. It also looks like a stone hard and cold as it is so hardened that does not remember the honor for which it was created, and has great coldness, because his intellect extinguishes the fire of the burning of the Spirit Santo, when he commits this sin with blindness complete.

For this reason the soul of man is immortal, suffers in the vessel of his body when he commits this sin, then this sin is worse than worms, at least not deviate from their nature.

83. WHEN THE MAN GETS OVERWHELMED BY LUST, OFFERING A SACRIFICE TO DEVILS AND LOOKING FOR RUIN, SINCE IT HAS TO BE JUDGED BY GOD.

When the man for the sake of the meat is left overwhelmed by lust, offering a sacrifice to the devil, because when this pleasure performs evil deeds, he obscures the eyes of the knowledge of good in the soul, almost as if eyes covered with his hands. And making this iniquity is heading towards darkness, saying, "I can not live like no meat. Live food and beverages, as God has made me, and therefore I can not refrain from such works ".

And so the man with his senses and his evil deeds ruin is prepared with the desire of these wicked works, turns like a mill wheel and with kiss and the smell of lust commits the sins of lust. Indeed flame of fire of lust lights in the navel of women, but finds fulfillment in the loins of man. A diabolical suggestion that adds, because the devil began by giving bad advice to women and performed in man, as the fire burns more strongly when it pokes. But since God created man without gaps, and the knowledge of good taught all goods, will judge all the works of man according to their merits, as the prophetic spirit of David, inspired by me, he says when he says:

84. WORDS OF DAVID ON THIS SUBJECT.

"He shall judge the world with justice and the peoples with equity." (Psalm 98.9). These words must be understood in this way:

God, who justly discerns, with just judgment will judge everything he has put in the earthly circle to serve man, so that no earthly creature lacks fruit. But since the world is contaminated by the sins of men, it will be purified just by justice, not to be profaned with the plague of iniquity. In addition, he will judge with right measure of equality to men who were created to willingly follow the commandments of God with a calm mind and thus will be purified in the present or in the future, when they have been marked those who have broken their precepts. Indeed, seeing, knowing and ignoring the grace of God, they were involved in sins and were therefore deserving of punishment. However, to get rid of them, they must be punished so that when you look at the grace of God through repentance, along or at the end of his life, to rise to salvation after that have been cleaned.

This has been said for purification and for the salvation of the souls of the penitents, and is worthy of faith. Who has faith considered carefully and remember to act good.

END OF PART THREE

FOURTH PART

MAN WATCHES SOUTH AND WEST

I saw the aforementioned Man turning to the South and looking toward the South and toward the West. The land where the Man stood from his knees to the had humors, vital force and germ, and had, in a certain sense, the flourishing and vigorous beauty of Man, as if the strength of Him had adorned it. Because the earth produces life in all its forms, since all creatures earths that are formed are made with earth. The earth is the subject of the work of God in man, and is also the matter of the humanity of the Son of God. And behold, in the mist described above, which contained many kinds of vices, as has already been explained, I have seen eight vices appear.

THE FIRST IMAGE

The first image had a head like a fawn and tail like a bear, but the rest of his body was like a pig. And this image said:

1. WORDS OF INJUSTICE

"Whom shall I pour out my righteousness upon? About no one. If I had to take care of this or he would not be a creature of God, but would be like the donkey that advances slowly if it is stung. I am wiser and wiser than the others. I know the sun and moon, and stars and other creatures, and accurately each thing and situation. Why should I deny it, as if I did not know anything? If you reject someone's life, maybe this would do the same to me. But if I did not, my attitude would be however better. Why should I consume myself as if I knew nothing good when all I have is better and more advantageous than the others? In fact i I am worth as much as those who discern and judge all things."

2. RESPONSE OF JUSTICE

And I heard a voice from the stormy cloud mentioned above that stretched from the South to the West, as I have already said, who replied to these words: "What do you say, art diabolical and impudent? God has established all things so that they are taken in consideration. In fact, how much more do you learn from one another than you by itself, more earns in knowledge. That is why he possesses the science of the eyes, to make them to avoid danger and not to take risks in danger. If the man does not care who commands, what creature would obey him or what creature would serve him? The man performs with the help of the creatures as much as is necessary. Dig the orchards with the hoe, flip over the fields with the plow, even the ara with the oxen and pushes these animals in front of him, he uses all kinds of creatures according to his role in life and of the which is useful. Why do you despise man, in whom are understood the sky and the earth? Why do you also reject the teaching and gifts that the Spirit Holy infused in men? Man raises to God a temple and an altar to serve it. Therefore, the gifts of the Holy Spirit, which I recognize in man, I know that they are the work of God and I am in harmony with them. I am rightly wearing the royal diadem between the creatures and their works, I take care of them with honor, I work with their works in a way that may have joy in me, that I am their support on the street of justice. Therefore, the he who despises me will fall into a pit. I have flowed from a source that flows and none earthly circumstance will scare me.

I got up with the dawn, I, the friend more beloved of the God, with God I will stay and of Him I will not distance myself. Thanks to him I am valid source of health and I do not fall into aridity when it causes all things to wither. I am the sap of the flowers of all the trees that in winter do not dry and that do not fall by the storm. I dwell in Mount Zion, I am in peace, I walk in the meekness of the lamb and I rise in his victory. I am the victory of a King, and I will not be defeated. No one it will move me, no one will scare me, since I am not destined to fall."

THE SECOND IMAGE

The second image had a childish countenance and white hair. He wore a colored robe pale, under which he withdrew his arms and hands and with which covered his feet and his others members so that I could not discern the rest of their forms. And said:

3. WORDS OF HEARTBURN

"Why should I endure a narrow and laborious life and face many troubles, since I have not committed many sins? It is up to each creature to be what is. Many people cry and complain, and so much macerate their bodies that they barely manage to live, and yet they behave badly and accumulate sin upon sin. What do you like the efforts I have described? I instead, with the mop and avoid fatigue I get better life than others, and I do not want any work. If I flee from work and other harmful things, Will God condemn me for that?"

And I heard a voice from the stormy cloud that I have described, which gave answer to this image:

4. RESPONSE OF THE FORTRESS.

"O ash of ashes, a spark of wretched rot, since the life of the man, image of God, you revealed yourself poisonous, just as your works are still useless You can not even compare the worms that work in their caves to find food, nor to the birds that build the nest and that even in the want to find food to support their bodies. In this life, what living creature does he live without worry? Any. This life, in fact, is very far from the life that existed in paradise, where the eyes lived in happiness and did not never darkened. You, however, unhappy living without the wisdom of God, rejected by the mercy of God, you want things that no one can give you, since you want to achieve without effort what with your numb sluggishness you will not be able to give. But I in the royal thalamus I serve with the strength of the lion, that is to say with the humanity of the Savior, I sigh for all the good things of God and fly everywhere, such as one who extends his cloak. Therefore, all languages different from all nations that want to persist in the good they invoke me and want to have me, while you are considered as a useless corpse."

THE THIRD IMAGE

I saw a third image whose head was like a salamander and the rest of the body was it looked like a lizard. In front of her appeared a black cloud, turbulent and gloomy, mixed with a dense white cloud. The figure put the previous legs on the cloud and said:

5. WORDS OF THE FORGETNESS OF GOD

"If God ignores me and I do not want to know him, why should I stay away from me? Will, when God does not love me, nor do I feel Him? Therefore, at all times alone I will consider what I favor and desire, and I will do only what I know, what I understand and what I like.

Many tell me about another strange kind of life that I do not know or feel and that nobody is able to teach me. Many even say to me, 'Do this or that.' And I indicate to a God, and the life and the reward that could receive, so that I have clear what to do. But also many tyrants also come to me and propose me wonderful agreements that turn out to be more false than true, and that they themselves they can not follow. What I should do, should be allowed and should fit into my plan. I do not want many gods, that is teachers. If there is a God, He will surely know me."

6. RESPONSE OF HOLINESS.

And from the tempestuous cloud I have described, I heard a voice that answered this image: "Or unbridled perdition, what do you say? Who created you and who made you live? God. Why do you never recognize that you have not done it yourself? Instead I invoke God, a He asks for everything I need, I know all his commandments, and I follow them. observing and appreciating them. How? My impulse is the science of good, with which I even perceive God, and in which I play the zither of prayer when I worship Him, and with the which I also recognize. If I go back to things that are out of date, I would turn away from God. Do not it is the earth that gives men food, clothing and everything they need, but God. Men see these things appear, but they do not see where and how they grow, they only know that they grow thanks to God. No one could grow all the men and all generations, and no one, but God, could give life at any rate small of the world, and precisely in that it is recognized that it is God. Therefore the man serves God with the utmost devotion in all his works and stays away from the evil, so that in the impulse of his science does not end up corrupting his will. I I want to wear the belt of abstinence and stay in the happy flower of holiness. Indeed, under the banner of God's ceremonies, I am the general who leads orderly militia of the King where God works."

THE FOURTH IMAGE

I also saw that there was a wheel-like wheel in the darkness, which, like moved by the winds, turned like a millstone. On their radios had integrated four sticks, long as the stature of an erect man. And in the radios there was a human figure, who wielded a cane with each of his hands, while the other two sticks were behind his back. And the figure was spinning next to the wheel. His hair was black and curly, his hands resembled his forelegs of a monkey and feet like sparrow hawks. Her dress was adorned with black and white bands. Sometimes I would lay a net to catch animals, but not he caught none. And said:

7. WORDS OF THE INCONSTANCY.

"Why should I ignore what I am? I do what I know, and if I did not act like that, I'd be silly. Many behave in a way that surprises me, that is, wise people become fools, of poor riches, of contemptible honors. I, what I am I say, manifest what I want, I do not leave what I have, and I do what I can. While I can, I will not be empty. A craftsman who did not do the work he is

able to do, neglected his art and did not exercise it, would be an inept. Fortune also teaches that when man has prosperity, it does what it wants to do, and when prosperity ends, it can no longer do what you want. And this is honesty."

8. RESPONSE OF CONSTANCE.

And again, I heard a voice from the tempestuous cloud that responded to this image: "You are foolish and vain, completely abandoned by the power of the gifts of God. Consider attentively that the devil did what he wanted to do and rushed into hell. Adam he did what he liked, and all his offspring now is mortal. Also Goliath he trusted to do what he could do, and he was beaten by a child. And Nebuchadnezzar, thou son, has received your abilities from you, and what happened to you? What happened to your other children who also received things from you? In fact, God, who gave man the possibility of to act, it also gave him the science of discerning what is honest and what is not. And he gave to man the sword of good knowledge and the staff of evil knowledge. When the flesh gives itself and the soul agrees to do something, it is useless to take part. The good vibrates his sword against that of evil, and the science of evil batons against the good. Therefore, man should think what is useful to him. God put a lake before the science of evil, and to the science of good a ladder that goes up to heaven, since it is a virtue of God. You are very bad, you are like death, since you choose bad science and you despise good science. You descend to the lake and you despise the stairs to ascend to heaven."

THE FIFTH IMAGE

I saw a fifth image that had the shape of a man with pale hair, who was standing naked in the darkness like a barrel. And said:

9. WORDS OF THE CONCERN FOR THE EARTHLY THINGS

"What concern is more important than concern for life? Where they grow herbs and fruit trees, vines and everything necessary to this life, nourishment and support of the men? Even if I shed tears, I would hit my chest between sighs or my knees would bend, I would have neither food nor clothing and I would die. And if he shouted at the sky and I asked for what I need in the sun, the moon or the stars, nothing could come of it. Because, I want to acquire everything I can with my thinking, word and deed, to be able to live on the earth".

10. RESPONSE OF HEAVENLY DESIRE.

But again, I heard a voice from the stormy cloud answering this image: "Oh Predator of souls, what do you say? Fallacious is your mind, since you do not trust in God that you offers everything you need. In fact, just as the body can not live without the soul, so no fruit of the earth grows without the grace of God. Watch the bones of the dead who lie in the tombs and consider what they can do. Nothing can, but lie in the rot. So you do nothing but live in carelessness, since you choose to live without the grace of God and you do not want or seek God in your worries. Instead I I dwell in the heights of heaven and with the grace of God I find everything I need in creation, since I am life and vital force in all good works besides gem of all virtues. I am the joy and understanding of the love of God, and I am the base of all desire, because I do whatever God wants. With the wings of the will of good flight upon the stars of heaven and I fulfill the will of God according to all his decrees. I also climb up the

Bethel Mountains where face to face I contemplate the works of God. Therefore I do not demand, nor desire nor want anything else than what is holy. That is why I am a psalmist and a harpist for the joy of God. That is why I am psalter and zither of the joy of God, and so I am in all matters heavenly."

THE SIXTH IMAGE

The sixth image had the shape of a buffalo and said:

11. WORDS OF OBSTINATION

"For me, there is no excess or defect in the different things and situations and when I affirm something I am not able to express myself with meekness and without energy. If the earth would always be impregnated with rain, if it did not have hardness, it would not nothing, because its fruits would not reach ripeness, but if it were too tender, the waters would run and destroy it completely.

Anything hurts me and that's why I'm not tender, since an inadequate shower and Suddenly it can harm the earth. And if I can not sigh, then it is so, or not I cry, nothing matters to me, because many die of sadness, and many are exhausted by so much cry. God grants what he wants to grant, why should I strive in Why should I work hard for something I could not get? Is say, it does not take advantage of anyone that you seek what you can not find."

12. RESPONSE OF REPENTANCE

And again, I heard a voice from the stormy cloud that responded to this image: "But what are you, bitter creature, you who affirm that you do not want to tire in your life, while birds, fish, wild animals, cattle, and even worms and reptiles get tired to get food? Even young animals look for food in their mothers and the earth gets all its vital force from the atmosphere Why is God called "Father" but because when his children invoke him and he, by his grace, gives them goods, do you recognize that it is God? Why then do you fight with God? I drink from the dew of your blessing, in my repentance I smile and with words of joy amid tears I say "God, help me"! And the angels answer me with the sound of the organ and praise God because I invoke Him. Then the dawn of his grace shines upon me and he gives the food of life, because I sought it so as not to be without strength. But like you you ask nothing, nothing will be given you."

THE SEVENTH IMAGE

The seventh image was similar to a woman only to the legs, but had legs and feet deep in the darkness, to the point where I could not see them. His head was covered in the manner of women and wore a white dress. And said:

13. WORDS OF WORLD WISH.

"I sincerely desire and am very impatient to hoard all wealth, honor and beauty and I am always ready to receive a gift, even if it is small, because how much the more you have, the more my science will grow. Indeed, by virtue of my beautiful rings, my beautiful necklaces and earrings, in addition to my other riches, is publicly recognized that I am wise, and in all small things I clearly discern its value. Yes I do not I had all these things, I would not have all the quality and honesty I have. It would seem a rotten branch that has neither hardness nor flexibility. I am, however, able to do good with God and with men, and people benefit from my possessions."

14. RESPONSE OF THE WORLD'S DEPRECIATION

But again I heard a voice from the tempestuous cloud, which answered this image: "You are a fallacious argument, you who regulate the things of the body that serve for pleasure carnal with different means. Certain generations of men aspired to riches and the honors of the world in their soul, sought signs in the sun and in the stars, and they said they were gods themselves or the things they trusted. Why do they took advantage of this vanity? And where are your riches now, your honors, your properties? In hell. They bear the punishments they have won, since they do not they kept the sign of the Holy Spirit and did not desire the goods of heaven, and instead they aspired to everything corporeal and obsolete. Instead I live with the sign of the Spirit Holy, I follow my trajectory on the chariot of God's commandments, in any I walk in his ways, I invoke him as Father, I turn away from my will desires of the flesh and manifest myself everywhere. If the desires of the flesh trouble me, I will assiduously watch over the fear of God and the fiery wheel of the Holy Spirit. When people honor me in the name of the Lord and want to give me all their possessions, I do not appreciate it at all. I seek only the essentials to support me moderately and I say: "These things turn me away from the face of God, I am ashamed." When sin tempts, I answer: "You have not created me and you can not free me from evil: therefore I despise your deceit." When the blazing flame of the Holy Spirit kindles me, all the things of the world are consumed in me and then I walk in the celestial car all the regions of heaven".

THE EIGHTH IMAGE

And I saw another figure suspended in the darkness, hanging by the feet, who had the head like a leopard, but the rest of his body looked like a scorpion. He turned to the South and the West and said:

15. WORDS OF DISCORD

"I refuse the East and I do not want the South. Indeed, the East wants to have everything, but the South wants to hold everything. What will the West and the North get instead? The aurora that bears the luminous sun shines, but the West takes the darkness. And can the North possibly do something? Yes you can. Darkness obscures the sun, but the sun does not approach the darkness to attenuate them. Thus, each part keeps its strength for itself. The North holds what moves in the darkness. What can birds of the sky and beasts and cattle on earth? And the fishes in the waters, in all their species, that possibilities have? They do what they can. I live with all of them and I what they are and what they can do. In fact, I subvert everything, aristocrats and plebeians, rich and poor, and I spin them like a wheel. If I do something for a long time, I I'm bored of it. I keep things as long as they please me. But each

one is saying the rich and poor, the aristocrat and the plebeian, do what they can. And i do it like that as well as the East and the South."

16. RESPONSE OF THE CONCORD

And again I heard from the stormy cloud, a voice that responded to this image: "You, horrible and detestable creature, what do you say? Can you destroy heaven and all what constitutes it? Absolutely not. You can not even make a fly. You in your reproaches you say all kinds of insults. But though you would utter a thousand invectives to destroy a city, you could not harm it. Can you conquer perhaps the sun and stars? No. Grains of dust in a ray of the refulgent sun despise you. Has been thrown to hell as soon as you've started fighting and you can not do more than the other creatures do, since in the creation you are a servant, like an ox is its owner. Everything that is masculine has its strength as the sun, to which they are subjected to the firmament and the other stars, as is the female gender. But you you do not know to assume neither paper nor the other, in everything you are useless, since you are a stumbling block for the work of God, since it is nothing that is devoid of all good. If the rest of creation despised God as you despise it, its power would not diminish, because He hath the power of judgment upon thee, upon Gehenna, upon the darkness, and upon all that is in them."

THE CELEBRATION OF GOD

Then, to the left of the man mentioned earlier, I saw an almost semi- human. On their head was a circle of fire, from which they emerged as tongues of fire. His face flashed dazzling lightning. I could not distinguish the rest of his forms as it was wrapped in a marble layer. And also this image came out a voice against the previous vices saying:

17. WORDS OF THE CELEBRATION OF GOD

"O wicked iniquities of the devilish arts, by the power of God I will overthrow you and erase, just as the devil was destroyed when the first light began, like Goliath and Nebuchadnezzar, who wanted to destroy the righteousness of God, were destroyed and overthrown by the fiery circle of the Holy Spirit, and were reduced to dust. I am the strength and constancy against all the evil that you gather in the bowels, and you can not resist me."

18. THE MAN, RETURNS BY THE TRUE OBEDIENCE TO THE GRACE OF GOD AND NOT SEPARATE FROM HIS CREATOR.

And again I heard a voice from heaven saying to me, "God, who founded the earth and flooded it with vital force in its different plants, sustains it with its strength, so that it is not destroyed in dust, so that man, formed by the earth and cast out of paradise, lives and work on it to be able to return to the grace of your God by submission to the true obedience. And so, reject the evil vices that continually persecute you, and consider the virtues sent by God and never separate from his Creator."

19. GOD ENCOURAGES MAN TO RETURN TO THE LIGHT OF THE HOLINESS.

This view shows that the aforementioned man turns to the south and look to the South and West, because Almighty God in his mercy exhorts man to to return to the light of true

happiness with ardor and in the love of the true holiness, to love it ardently, to reject totally the blindness and the darkness of diabolical suggestions, and no longer voluntarily submit to the power of the devil.

20. THE EARTH, THAT SUPPORTS AND SUPPORTS THE OTHER CREATURES, ALSO KEEPS MAN WITH ALL THAT IS NECESSARY FOR YOUR BODY

The earth in which the Man was from the knees to the calves has moods, life force and germ, since the land containing what God has connected, bending, compressing and lifting its elements, and holding it with its force, has in it the mood of the upper, inner and underground waters for not powder. And it also has the vital force of everything that is born and grows and takes in yes the vital fluid that makes the seed of everything that grows in it grows, and makes germinate the flowers with the full sweetness of their fecundity. *And the land is in some sense in the flourishing and vigorous beauty of Man, as if the strength of the earth served him ornament.* For the earth, when it forms and nourishes man, and when he sustains and supports all other creatures that are at the service of man, is almost like a flower of beauty and adornment of the honesty of the virtue of God, who prepares with his strength and just all things. In the same way, the earth honors the power of God, since maintains the man, who always has to praise and magnify God for everything for his body, and also supports all other creatures that can to be useful to man, since he supports the prosperity of all.

In fact, when man praises the excellence of God, it is as if the earth, of which is made man, will pay honor to God himself in the righteous and holy works of the man. And that happens because *the earth produces life in all its forms. Certainly all the earthly creatures that have been formed have produced them Earth.* Therefore it is a kind of mother for the many types of creatures, both that are born of the flesh as those that grow out of seeds, since every creature terrestrial that has form and life has been born of it. And also the man, who is animated by rationality and the breath of intelligence, is formed of the earth.

21. THE EARTH IS THE SUBJECT OF GOD'S WORK IN MAN, AND IT IS ALSO THE SUBJECT OF THE HUMANITY OF THE SON OF GOD.

The earth is the material of the work of God in man, and is also the matter of the humanity of the Son of God, because God created man of the earth and the earth was also the material of that Virgin without stain who gave birth to the Son of God in his pure and holy humanity.

22. THE SOUL, WHEN HE LAYS SUSPIRED GOD AND BRINGS THE HOLY VIRTUES, IT IS THE SUBJECT OF GOOD WORKS.

Just as the earth produces many things that glorify God, so does the soul of the man who pursues good works, he grows the seeds of the virtues to glory of the name of God. The soul, in which God is with his strength from the knees even to the calves as it is on earth so that good and holy are fulfilled works, has by God sighs, prayers and holy works that lead to God, as the earth has moods, life force and germ. And all that is beauty and adornment of the divine inspiration, a kind of flourishing and vigorous beauty of the force of God, which glorifies the soul as the divine inspiration, that is, the power of God. Indeed, when the soul in which God is found does good deeds, the glory of God wide with divine praises since the soul comes from God.

In the soul, holy forces and holy virtues germinate by grace of God, among others different forms of fertility, and their works prepare the headquarters of heaven. In fact, works come from the soul, just as the different forms of creatures arise from the earth earthly. But the soul also contains the material for good works and a life better, that is, that contemplative life that reveals itself as divine in the power of the soul, since it comes from God. And in the man who has purposed to do just works by divine order, works have already begun to be fulfilled which the Son of God incarnate has led to its fulfillment in his person, with the perfection of the saints virtues and with the example of true holiness. And since He is the life, He has given life to all who believe in Him.

23. THE SON OF GOD, WHO WAS IN THE HEART OF THE FATHER, IS MAKE MAN AND BRING BAPTISM.

Life lay hidden in the midst of omnipotence and remained silent until that a white cloud overshadowed the light to the point that thereafter it shone with great difficulty. Then the dawn arose, and surrounded the sun and the sun sent its rays and built a great city, produced twelve lights, and on the third day he awakened those who were submerged in the dream of death. All those who inhabited the white cloud and they observed the sacrifice in the tabernacle, they blushed. And then the sun itself taught the mirror of holiness in the eye of honesty. Then a new world in fire, a world born of water, in which it was submerged, and mountains and hills sang an angelic song, and with eyes that see, they returned to the light of God in the true faith. For the Son of God, when He came into the world, miracles, and with his person he taught believers the way of righteousness, exactly as David, inspired by the Holy Spirit, says when he says:

24. DAVID'S WORDS ABOUT THIS TOPIC

"He has set his pavilion in the sun, he, who comes out of his thalamus as a husband, recreates himself, like a giant running his career. At one end of the sky is its exit and runs to the another extremity and nothing escapes its heat. " (Psalms 19: 5-7). And the sense of this is: The Son of God, in the radiance of his divinity, clothed himself with the Virgin's flesh, which exists as the tabernacle of the human race, for the salvation and recovery of another life of the human race. God, represented by the burning sun, illuminated all that it was dark at the time of creation. With its heat it caught fire, like a tabernacle, the flesh of the Virgin, and from it descended the man with the most charity ardent and more resplendent faith, than those with which God before the fall, united to Adam and Eve. God himself created man strong and weak woman, and the weakness of it engendered the fall. Divinity is strong, and the flesh of the Son of God is weak, but by this flesh, the world will regain its original life.

And this flesh, immaculate and inviolate, proceeds from the lap of the Virgin as a bridegroom. Just as the bridegroom welcomes the bride with delight in the wedding. of his heart, and, with great love, gives him all his riches and all his honor, the Son of God exulted, and in the height of his divinity he rejoiced as a giant because there was no fear or doubt in Him that anyone could defeat Him, or that no other could block their way, in the swift career that led him to teach the people the salvation on the path of truth through his person. He started from the heights of God, when he went away from the Father, descended upon the earth, and thus, above all, unique son in the power, unique son in the work, unique son in the release. Therefore, with that flesh and with all his work fully realized returns to his Father when he comes bodily into heaven with a great miracle. And no one can avoid the heat of his divinity, because He himself, the Word of the Father, created everything, and by clothed with flesh he

freed man in his flesh. Therefore all will judge with just trial from the smallest to the largest, the last and the first, since everything had origin in Him.

25. THE EIGHT VICES WHO ARE OPPOSING THE EIGHT VIRTUES ARE OBLIGATED TO RETURN TO PERDITION.

But the fact that in the mist described, which has many types of vices, such as and it explained eight vices represented with their images appear, it means that in the darkness of unbelief and the crumbling ruin, which produce the various arts of evil breath, as clarified above, there are eight vices manifest with signs loathsome, opposing eight virtues. But the divine power overcomes the vices and forces them back into perdition from which they came.

26. INJUSTICE, BEHAVIOR AND SENSE.

The first image depicts injustice. He has no joy in life, and not be separated from the first iniquity, because the man who is completely unfair made his first injustice to destroy everything this act was and is fair.

He has a head like a fawn, since in its perversity, the minds of men unjust leaps forward, trampling all the good providence and intelligence, throwing himself off the cliff, while they want to look useful with their science always ruminate for himself.. But has a tail like a bear, since all modes are defined in the instability of iniquity and the roar of malice, when they try to resist all and combat all but defeated by the true and fair trial and to nothing, they are shot down.

The rest of his body is like a pig, because men who are given the injustice they get dirty with the mud of this vice and lie in the dirt. His works, winding through the snarl of injury, fatal for the violence many do not provide any uprightness of wisdom, nor any advice attracts justice. They want everything to happen by themselves and that everything is done according to your will and try continually to be superior to others, as clearly expressed this vice in another part with his words referred to above. Replied the Justice, and urges the men not to imitate this vice.

27. HEARTBURN, BEHAVIOR AND SENSE

The second image comes to represent heartburn and follows Injustice since neglect justice and not attentive. Mind blindness manifests rather, while it is not truly fixed on God.

This image has childish face and white hair. Men who want heartburn, do not investigate what contemplate any discipline with wisdom and discretion, only seek their usefulness. And since their actions are foolish and unstable, they learn to have lightness in their hearts and do not want any lewd honesty but laziness.

He wears a tunic pale, under which it has withdrawn arms and hands and with which he has covered his feet and the rest of the body, while you can not discern the rest of its forms. This is because men do not have to do at leisure surround themselves useless and numb darkness of negligence, which even hide the force should have in their works, when they neglect to fulfill works good and effective. And while they'd walk down the street because of righteousness, with these darkness disappear make their footprints and their works, they and the consequences, with such carelessness and laziness, you can not find any trace of holy virtues.

Boredom are and boredom live, do not worry about the salvation of the soul or do any work on the body, but numb in the leisure say they want to live a quiet life, as indeed also the vice itself in his earlier words clearly manifest. It refutes the Fortress, and persuades men not to get dirty with heartburn, but quickly help others, both in soul and body. The fort also encourages them to use their hands to do some useful work, as has also been written.

28. WORDS OF WISDOM BOOK ON THIS SUBJECT.

"A strong woman who can find? It is much more valuable than pearls coming from the ends of the earth. It trusts the heart of her husband, and will not be profitless always give joys and sorrows never for all time of his life. It seeks wool and flax and works with diligent hands. It is like the merchant ships from afar brings its provision". (Prov 31.10 to 14). And the meaning of these words is as follows:

The man who wants to be faithful to reject the feminine lightness and seek, looking into it with zeal, a virile strength combined with gentleness, for his glory and fame will come to the end of the world when God be glorified by virtue of their good works. Therefore they have confidence in him most powerful men, and taxed the honor of virtues. He does not steal and unfairly exploited, that is not usurp for themselves with lies no praise. Then they will give good rewards and not dishonest income, while it persists in good works, since their fatigues just makes worthy of those who have faith, both for others and for himself works. He, in fact, takes to act, both the softness and hardness, well knowing when to be sweet and when to be rough, since he knows consider exactly befitting others, both in how to behave and how to act.

So with the help of the high Giver and with the support of your prayers, this woman is responsible for the sins of those who have sinned and who are far from the path of truth. It supplied with what is needed for the present and for life in general, although not free them from the dangerous temptations of evil torments, and thus leads to the door of salvation to all who imitate the faith. But who among the men, with careful search will find again a woman, that is the wisdom to reject indolence and reveal firm in strength? Indeed, it will not stop looking until I find her, without letting him or boredom, or for the duration of the trip. She is one food whom no one can quench the blaze with all glisten jewelry, gem adorning gold. She discerns everything between the creatures should be distinguished and applied in many ways this distinction to the careful choice of what to do. And do not abstain, because in it reside all utilities. From far away, both in high places, such as at the ends of the earth, its value is recognized, since discerns the things of the spirit and the world. Therefore, the believer should devote his soul so that one's contemplation of God as wisely makes all his works.

Wisdom pleases the heart strong and omnipotent God, in which there is no necessity but supreme fulfillment. God lacks nothing and He can be received all things, since it overflows with all goods. Therefore God gives everything that is worthy of praise and glory and grants it to correspond to its name during the days spent with him, always say, since she was always with him, and with him will always remain. But she, in the secret of his ardor sought meekness as wool and piety as linen; He made the heavenly works cautious and solicitous deliberation on all actions carried out wisely and with them protects the children of men, so naked will not occur in the presence of God and not allow them to be lazy, because it shows them the many works in which they can act, since she is always active. Therefore have faith strong, and fidelity compared to a ship carrying all goods good and necessary for men, and belongs to that being the architect of the world, lavishes the celestial kingdom to those who apply under their just fatigue. From one end to the other world, the fidelity of wisdom does

openly come the meal to be fed all who wish to be saved, not to falter along the way by the fatigue of their souls, to get strengthened up to full satiety of that food, so that no more hunger.

29. FORGETFULNESS OF GOD, THEIR BEHAVIOR AND THEIR MEANING.

And you see *the third image* representing Forgetfulness of God, comes after heartburn, because men become numb both serving God and doing other things, and sooner or later leave God into oblivion as if they knew him and do not wish to be united to him, distracted by the many questions that suggest the sneers diabolic. Thus they estimate their own decisions as more important than God, so consider only Satan rather than God.

His head is like a salamander and the rest of the body resembles a lizard, because men who fall into this vice has been obstinate in his heart and in his will and oppose arrogantly his works to God, and so They do all their work quickly and without restraint, so sometimes this vice, related to envy and disbelief, overwhelms those men, while they do not know many times they can do.

In front of her a black, turbulent and dark cloud, mixed with a appears dense white cloud, because those who leave God forgotten many proposed reflections in their plans, and prays are black in evil, sometimes turbulent in disbelief and inconstant dark in the variability of their deeds. And all that, in general like, representing white cloud when mixed all his works according to the pleasure of his will, and do more than their desire tells them. The figure puts the forelegs on the cloud, which means that those who live in forgetfulness of God directed his steps, which should lead first to the salvation of their souls, not good but evil, and divide all their actions and their paths on two streets, is forgetfulness of God and hardness of heart. Only pay attention to what your heart tells you, as in an earlier part of this vice shown clearly. But he Holiness, exhorting men to want opposes really God, God abandoned oblivion.

30. INCONSTANCY, THEIR BEHAVIOR AND THEIR MEANING.

You see lying in the darkness a view similar to that of a wagon wheel, which, as driven by the winds, turns like a millstone, it means that the path of instability, which has neither beginning nor end, charged by many excesses and recharged by many vanities, it is numbed with disbelief, yet it is pushed by earthly temptations to the point that there is in any condition of decorum, but ran here and there, subverts all old institutions, trapped by a concern always new.

On their beams are integrated four poles, long as the stature of a man erect, because as the figure remains firm in the instability itself maintains, and not to leave the incessant alternation of their changes, so in the four parts of the world many have become ingrained habits of men who only seek their pleasure when now assume a behavior, then another and transform the old ways with the new.

And among the radios there was a kind of human figure, which represents the inconstancy, because this vice-looking man is in the middle of different ways of men with ties of insolence, because men are known in themselves actions are more fickle than other creatures. This vice that rejects all decorum, is the forgetfulness of God. Indeed, when those without faith have abandoned God and have relegated to oblivion, they turn to the inconstancy and reach instability by diabolical suggestion. The devil is not subject, does not teach any wisdom

teaches no peace, not to moderation, always she seduces men and pushes them to various changes, since he himself is in the instability and wants instability, and continually tormenting those who are stable.

Figure wields a stick with each of both hands, while two other rods are at his back. It means that this sin directs the actions common men solely to the pursuit of pleasure and makes men neglect their other earthly and spiritual actions, as the old serpent, trying concern to men who serve both God and the world, with the fickleness makes them now this behavior and then another, now fulfill these actions and then leave.

And the figure *rotates with the wheel*, because this vice that can not be stopped in any position stability but is always moving into instability, is shaken with every wind, pray choose this, now leaves it, now will only investigate the old ways in the behavior of men, now in their behavior only accepts the new ways.

He has curly black hair, because it leads men to believe that they have in their minds a multiple science. But they do not possess, since they do not have the force of clear rectitude, but his vanity want the black twisted perversity. He has the front legs similar to a monkey hands, for all his works are more like foolish pride that true prudence, because it believes possess the adornment of prudence while walking immersed in folly. And has feet like legs hawk, because in his footsteps teaches bitterness because it wants to do only what serves for his own pleasure. What he wants, he does just for him without thinking whether it is useful to others.

That *her dress is decorated with bands of black and white*, means that sometimes when acting as dressing up with pretty ribbons, is adorned with scandals and insults, when actually walks against the way of justice. So sometimes this sin darkens men with deception when he says take action to preserve its sanctity or perform other to avoid evil, attitude with which no gain or glory or honor of the wise and disciplined, but annoyed rejection of those who do not want, but rather abhor it like the plague. Indeed, those who are constant in any kind of honesty and goodness can not fully honor nor who want to fully show inconstancy in the words and works.

Also casts a net to catch animals, but does not take anything, because this sin often lavished their efforts to trick worthy men when working to attract them to himself, but to no avail, since the stable souls remain stable in their good and honest ways and think changed. Then, this vice takes into account their own reasons for exalting, create foolish men who do not follow, and says that those who want it are much wiser, upright and happier than others, like elsewhere demonstrated in his speech. Replied the Constancy and shows that it is foolish and vain, and that his followers are destined to descend into a lake of misery.

31. PREOCCUPATION WITH EARTHLY THINGS, ITS BEHAVIOR AND MEANING.

The fifth image representing concern for earthly things and accompanies the inconstancy because men who are inconstant in their behavior and their works, by the instability that often have in their minds become entangled in concern about earthly things they oppose the celestial and do not seek restorative food of life.

And, you see, *he has a human aspect*, and represents the discomfort of occupations worldly and earthly. It has the *hair of a pale color* that represents your mind wandering, running here

and there with great noise and foolishness. Indeed, men afflicted with this vice must withstand the maximum concern of both soul and body. For this vice, which for men represents concern for those in change is a source of tranquility, and what is concern for these, it is quiet for others.

So which is standing naked in the darkness like a barrel, because the senses and hearts of these men are so covered and entangled with the black of the concerns and worldly anxieties, bare of supreme holiness, have the same pleasure they would take a nice bath. And they want nudity of ignorance, they do not want or requested or seek God about the dress salvation, since all their looks and their efforts tend to the world's goods and staunch activity engaged in what is temporary and perishable. So says this vice in the speech previously collected. Replied the celestial Desire, and urges men to have temporary things roughshod things heavenly and eternal.

32. STUBBORNNESS, BEHAVIOR AND SENSE.

The sixth image represents the obstinacy of the mind, follows concern for earthly things, since men plunging into earthly concerns fall into obstinacy, because they have no respect for God in their hearts, as if their hearts they almost were stained with fish and remain united. And they speak and act as if God did not exist at all, so do not know what is good, and do not investigate the tenderness of piety, but in hardness are stubborn against God.

This image *is shaped like a buffalo*, because this defect causes men to be tough and rough in their hearts, and rise up to an insecure security, while not give comfort to anyone and have no concern for good qualities the reason lies in others. They run to meet other men with dart words and bitterness of his works, without holding anyone without protecting anyone, just instilling awe and fear as many as they can. This was what showed in the words he said earlier. But repentance is opposed, inviting men to leave the hardness and often yearn for divine things, seeing that God can pull them mercifully storms of evil spirits, such as David also prayed the prophet, saying,

33. WORDS OF DAVID ON THIS TOPIC

"Get me out of the mud and not sink me. Deliver me from those who hate me and waters deep. Do not immerse the stormy water, not the abyss swallow me, or the pit close upon me with their mouth." (Psalm 69.15 to 16). The meaning of these words is as follows: Lord God, with the benevolence of your grace gather me, sinner rot in which I was born by the flesh, and that pushes me to sin that arises in me that hardness you denied. Take me out also the great lust of the flesh, which is impure, contaminated mud. Because at first You created me from earth, but after the fall of Adam I have become filthy mud in which clumsy and damaging worms crawl, and wickedness rises in me everywhere. But the vigorous virtue of your grace, my flesh would have had to exhale the aromas of good works, because the flesh of man with the knowledge of good and evil can be both useful and useless, although mine tilt evil.

You oh God, however, hold me of the loathsome actions, so that I may not find the stench of worthlessness or one forget that, as a deadly thorn, I drilled into perdition. And make me raise this mud with the sweet perfume of the virtues, by the knowledge of good, so I can trample heading towards the good. But also deliver me from those who hate me and want to deprive myself of all knowledge good that you gave me the knowledge of good, ie rescue me from those immersed in the taste of sin. Also deliver me from the steep fall in the sins that attempt

to drown, that is, those who make me a slave of lust. That with the help of your kindness that started it all wrong I do not put in the tumult of that dangerous evil it is greed, and who by custom to evil actions, I swallow the old serpent, like hell, lies deep into the oblivion of God. Do not close your mouth on me the maelstrom of the abyss, ie death, which is the bad result and fulfillment of all the works of pride. Do not let the death, imprisoning me in her mouth shut, keep me prisoner so nothing I can boot from it. You will do, oh God, not by my merits, which are few, but simply because they are benign.

The man whom God hears is blessed and receive God's gift seek what worth finding.

34. DESIRE WORLDLINESS, THEIR BEHAVIOR AND THEIR MEANING.

The seventh picture, you see, represents the worldly desires and is presented here after obstinacy. When the obstinacy in evil hearts of men do not seek God, soon followed by the worldly desire, which does not lead to God any look, but rotates around here and there, and runs everywhere, like a wolf looking for devour, hurting everyone with his restless anxiety and rushing to grab everything that can in any way. *And even the legs is like a woman, but has legs and feet sunk in darkness referred to the point where not manage to see them.* This is because in the softness of vanity everything you want, covered those limits are the feet, sinking in disbelief to the point that fail to see or their limits and their feet. Indeed, worldly desire infused into men a gentle condescension in speech, so that claim they do not meet any possession for this need and not waste what they have achieved since they might need it in the future. But this condescension lead to the end of his perversity, and at that point any good is not currency, since no such men lavished what they have accumulated or themselves or others.

His head is covered in the manner of women, ie men who give this vice hide their looks and intentions with deception and do not allow anyone to know what in their hearts, because they have no moderation, quality with the man should demonstrate that creature is heaven on earth.

He wears a white dress, because he wants to understand deception that all opinions and decisions are useful and beautiful, and because it says that if monopolizes everything you can and where you can is a good purpose and necessity. All this also explains another front. In this vice contempt of the world, which opposes persuades men to flee temporary and expired goods and crave faith the eternal.

35. DISCORD, BEHAVIOR AND SENSE.

See another figure representing Discord and comes here after worldly desires, because when evil men with worldly desire ardently desire what is not may have, in the madness of his mind rush into discord and annoy others, just as the dog attacking a man in a rage. Fomenting differences of opinion, with its harshness and bitterness scattered here and there and dissipate what God has done, because they do not want peace and are very happy when they destroy others with words and actions.

Discord is *suspended in darkness, hanging by the feet*, as these men, incited by this vice, with arrogance and stubbornness are always ready to start on the journey to disbelief, not away before anyone, not saving anyone, altering but all they can, without contemplating the sake of unanimity as did however those who put everything they had in common with others, as written:

36. WORDS IN THE ACTS OF THE APOSTLES ON THIS TOPIC.

"The multitude of believers had but one heart and one soul. No one claimed for his own property, but everything was held in common "(Acts 4, 32). The meaning of this paragraph is as follows.

The crowd that has multiplied in the Catholic faith has been sealed by the fire of the Holy Spirit who sprinkles the minds of believers, whether they can see God in the mirror unit of the true faith. This crowd has to have one heart in the unity of the true Trinity, and with him the faithful should burn while not look at anyone, if not only to God. They also have to have a single soul in that ardent love with which despise all the kingdoms of the world and does not take into account any of the misfortunes that crash onto them, because when the flesh rises to the top of the demands of the soul, then the meat is tormented by the demands of the meat itself. Why they are happy about it because they do not want to be rich, but poor.

And despise the Cinderellas riches have been consumed by greed, none has anything according to his will but only what they have by gift of God, possess God, and no one says you have something for just merit, but it has thanks God gives good all goods. What are these good things? Truth and justice, which covers all goods. However, those who reject things good and bad conduct, want to have a silent God. For those who choose God and want to have a life, everything will be in common, as they leave the affirmation of their own will and do not want to have any good. Although the generality of men may seek other gods and driven off holiness, those who choose God do not follow this path. God created man and put all creatures, but man has on them no power except God allows it to have. Therefore, what the man has today, tomorrow God with His righteous judgment is subtracts, whether man wants to or not want, because everything comes from God and everything is in God that everything has righteously.

So the image *has a head like a leopard*, because it leads the will of wicked men double madness when rave and exultation does with words and deeds. And with the wiles of his madness he infuses all violent terror instead of peace, both still as restless both stealthily as openly. It imitates the devil coming, tormenting with his evil suggestions and annoys everyone. Instead *the rest of her body is like that of a scorpion*, because everything he does is full of the poison of death, since she does not exert nothing but nefarious dangerous game of death.

He turns in the opposite direction South and West, that is opposed to the virtues that burn in the love of heavenly things, and sustains the evil arts knocking down everything you can, as elsewhere declares his words indicated above. You answer the Concordia, clearly showing that discord has been launched in hell.

37. ZEAL OF GOD, APPEARANCE AND MEANING.

Then, to the left of the man above you see an image that looks almost human, because those iniquities that are in some sense by hand left, ie forgotten the Almighty God, are judged by the righteous judgment of God's jealousy, because they are committed by men when they disobey the law. In Indeed, the righteous judgment of God judges justly all that is unfair.

On her head is a circle of fire coming like tongues of fire, because the zeal of God, burning since the world began and took place in the fall of the first angel scorching start of his deep judgments, burning all offense ignited by the heat of desire to commit a rational creature, and leaves nothing without having examined.

His face launches dazzling lightning, as the radiant and divine vengeance teaches clearly the will of their purifications, when so entirely obvious, it befalls each in proportion to what has been earned.

The fact that *they can not distinguish other elements as it has been wrapped in a marble layer* means that deep judgments in the zeal of God can not be valued or understood completely, because they are surrounded by an invincible force that nobody has enough force to soften or examine, and exercisable as it is fair, since righteously penetrate everything that has not been removed and purged by penance. Indeed, the zeal of God does not analyze what penance purify, since penance is fire and whip the zeal of God, but what penance not consume, consuming zeal for God.

38. THE FAITHFUL TO IMPEACH, FEARS AND WANT THEIR SINS EXTEND YOUR LIFE TO AMEND

The faithful man who has experienced about him God's punishments fears, knowing that will not escape punishment unless they repent and do penance. Has to say for himself with heavy heart: "Oh God, everything you know and everything you have done in perfection, if I sin in the lust of my sins, then I tremble with fear when, thanks to repentance, I recognize my condition in my soul. But if I do not regret I have also completely fear. When traffic along the tracks of lasciviousness and the paths of my will, I tremble with fear. When I keep sinning until old age, or when facing the pain and sadness I tedium of sins, I do not achievement rid of fear. Why is this? Because I know well what I am and what entity. What does this mean? I am the spinning wheel prays to the North, the East prays, prays to the south, prays to the West. As soon as you feel the sin I have ever been conceived with original sin, I draw sins, or thought, or word, or the works. But when my soul remembers where it came from, I separate my work barley wheat, and yet not achieve it fully, as I am flesh and blood. When instead I give to illicit pleasures that make me jump like a fawn by the stimuli of the flesh, I'm not brake. And if in old age disgust of sin invades me, so that commit sins no longer gives me pleasure, I would lengthen my life to amend my faults, but failed completely.

And so, in all these situations turn as an unstable wheel. Wherefore, O God, for these reasons I detest all my sins, in any measure that has committed, because I know in my soul that Thou forgive anyone who opposes you in the sins of arrogance, because you crushed in hell the first disobedient angel, exiled him to man after his mistake and take all their iniquities, as they deserve, the fold of his contrition.

But I have confidence that you have torn the sky and you have clothed with flesh, so you have taken upon you the crimes and sins that thou with thy mercy purify by penance, therefore I, a sinner, purified by you my sins, I will live. "

39. THE ZEAL OF GOD CAN NOT BE DEFEATED BY THE DIABOLICAL SUGGESTIONS.

This image cries out against various vices, because the zeal of God cries out against the suggestions of the evil spirits, who openly torment men, knocking them down and nullifying the evil iniquities, by the force of the supreme judge. So the old invader and some of his followers, who reject the true justice, brought down by the fiery divine vengeance, they are reduced to nothing. In Indeed, the zeal of God is strong and invincible against all the arts of their wiles, arts they practice in all evil, but they are not strong enough to resist because the light will overcome darkness and good destroy evil, since everything is subject to God.

40. ZEAL OF GOD MAN HITTING LEAST PUNISHED FOR THEIR SINS

But when man is punished for their sins and stop sinning, the zeal of God strikes a lesser extent, since man is not forgiven himself and rejects that with which revealed before. This is another way that leads man to eternal life. In what way?

41. WHEN MAN ACKNOWLEDGES HIS SIN, HE SIGHS GOD AND PERFORMING HOLY WORKS, MAKE ASHAMED TO THE DEVIL.

Whenever a man recognizes his sins and forsakes them, God knows, yearns for God in his soul and sees God. When he started to build just and holy deeds, honor the angelic order. When good reputation for good works diffuses through him among men, writes the Cherubim the secrets of God. The devil is ashamed seeing as the man abandons his sins and returns to his Creator, which instead he hardened in the perversity of their wickedness, not to do. Without But the believer turns to God and attributed the glory of all that is the salvation of his life, and it's fair to show their Creator pious and holy devotion of his heart, just as the Psalmist exhorts us to do, when he says:

42. WORDS OF DAVID ON THIS TOPIC

"Give to the Lord glory and honor, give the Lord the glory due his name, worship the Lord in his holy courts" (Psalm 96: 7-8). The meaning is as follows: You who wish to avoid evil and fulfill rather give the ruler of the world with all devotion all the glory with true faith and attain honor in serving justice, that is to say, Be doers of the line faith with works that give holiness. Also dais glory to the Lord when you invoke as God and Lord. And I really believe that He is the true God as well call it God, you carry out good works for Him and who are made in his image and likeness. Therefore you worship the dominator of the world, tilting soul and body in all Catholic ecclesiastical institutions, which are holy because they are the seat of his majesty. Will you worship with abstinence, with chastity and other virtues that walk in his ways. So you venerate in faith, harmony imitating celestial and angelic order. The holy and faithful soul meets these actions while in the body, escape the devil with your suggestions, let your soul cling to their Creator, and move away quickly things trying to suffocate him.

Whoever has desire for life, take these words and keep them deep in your heart.

THE INJUSTICE

After this I saw other evil spirits in the crowd I mentioned earlier, proclaiming in a loud voice. "Lucifer will do whatever you like, and we with him neither. He nor we will do something else" These spirits suggest to men injustice and persuade them to anyone from another what is rightfully theirs.

43. PENALTIES FOR CLEANSING OF THE SOULS OF THOSE WHO SINNED OF INJUSTICE AND REASON OF PUNISHMENT.

And I saw a ghastly place, full of burning thorns, thistles and horrible worms, and evil spirits with fiery whips followed by that place the souls of those who while they were in the world had persisted in the ways of injustice. And these souls were punished with thorns and thistles because everywhere had sustained injustice in his words and deeds. They were tormented by worms and injustice that kept unpleasant harshness. They were afflicted by the evil spirits with fiery whips because in his injustice did not respect anyone. And I saw and understood these things.

44. HOW PENITENCE MEN CAN CLEAR IN THEMSELVES THE SIN OF INJUSTICE.

And again, I heard a voice from the living light that I have described, he told me: "The penalties that you see are true and are as you see them. Therefore men who want to overcome these terrible spirits and avoid the penalties of this vice, reject all injustice, support fasting and scourging, and engage yourself in continuous fervent prayers and exalted. And all this do to the extent that tells you the spiritual adviser of their souls. "

45. THOSE WHO WANT TO INJUSTICE NOT WANT TO OBSERVE THE LAW, AS IN ANY TYPE OF INJUSTICE NO IS EQUITABLE.

Those who want injustice and maintain this attitude, other men flatter them with the right hand and left, but they do not listen to their teachers and do not want the law. They do not want to respect the institutions of the law, but set up as law everything they want, as wide as they want. Injustice is like a night when the moon was darkened and the stars do not shine. And tonight and you can not distinguish times, and thanks to the moon or through the stars obscured and injustice in any order of equity will not be found.

It 's like a cooked food and lack of taste, because without the doctrine of true science is like uncooked food, and without wisdom is lacking in taste. It lacks also the pleasant sound of reason, since reason produces a sound of praise and rejoicing playing zither to praise God. And she also faithful man magnifies his Creator who must be praised for its dignified creature with every effort of mind and body, with humility of spirit and contrite heart. Wherefore also I who have created it, I say:

46. THE FAITHFUL PRAISE THEIR CREATOR, BECAUSE THE SOUL, WHEN YOU HEAR THE SYMPHONY, OFTEN BREAK FORTH INTO TEARS.

You who want to be partakers of the heavenly Jerusalem, praise your Creator with the sound of faith, which chimes with the understanding of reason in all the works of God with the sound of praise, looking for ways to give praise to God from each well. The reason is like a loud trumpet, which performs its work when distributed in different ways among creatures to help them return the full and clear sound. The reason, with the sound of his loud, try to make ring praise God for every good creation that has no live sound. It has itself jubilant tone, from the very first inspiration with which God infused the soul in man.

And so you praise God with knowledge that pure and convenient tuning in creatures any sound. And also with the soft and deep wisdom that wisely has everything as fair distribution, or in the mind of man wisely distinguishes things in heaven and sweetly realizes the land. But the soul of man also has harmony in itself and like a symphony, so often throws a lamentation, because he remembers that he sent his homeland in exile. This has been said about the purification and salvation of the souls of penitents and is worthy of faith. Who has faith considered carefully and remember to act good.

HEARTBURN

After this I saw other evil spirits in the crowd I mentioned earlier, proclaiming with a loud voice: "Who or what God is, we do not know, but we know whom we see and what we see." These spirits induce men to heartburn and the urge to be lukewarm in all things.

47. PENALTIES FOR CLEANSING OF THE SOULS IN THE WORLD, SINNED HEARTBURN AND REASON OF PUNISHMENT.

And I saw a dark mass of air mixed with fire, in which evil spirits were running to and fro, beating them with batons of fire, the souls of those who had chosen heartburn in his body while they lived. They were in the air mass dark because of heartburn they had. They endured the fire foolishness that did not have God in some consideration. They had to endure the torments of evil spirits for their laziness, because in life they refused to work fatigued fair.

And I saw and understood these things.

48. HOW THE MEN WHO PLEASE FROM HEARTBURN CAN PUNISH THEMSELVES THIS SIN BY MAKING PENANCE.

And from the living light, again I heard a voice that said, "These things you see are true. But if men are concerned about avoiding the spirits that persuaded the heartburn, and to avoid the penalties reserved for this vice, they must be punished with fasting and scourging, and then get rid of heartburn with exalted prayers, serving God on the top honesty. "

49. HEARTBURN, IT STAGNATES IN LAZINESS AS AIR HARMFUL TO DRY FRUITS, ALWAYS NEGLECTS DOING GOOD.

Heartburn lives like some animals, which have quickly either good or evil, but lie inert in laziness. Not fear God, nor loves him, because neither respected for fear, nor peal in harmony with Him. Nor reasons like a man, nor pray to God with the breath of his soul. It is like this useless and harmful air dry the fruits of the earth. So he says to himself: "If God exists, that is God. He does not need my work. I want nothing more than to live fully." Heartburn and neglects the good work.

But great is the folly of man who does not seek to worship and love God, all created and whose kingdom will have no end. Wisdom shows instead the man who continually observes God who has the body and soul in the mirror of the heart itself. This has been said about the purification and salvation of the souls of penitents and is worthy of faith. Who has faith considered carefully and remember to act good.

FORGETFULNESS OF GOD.

After this I saw other evil spirits in the crowd I mentioned before proclaiming with a loud voice: "Come, come, let us hasten to go where we need to go." These spirits lead men to forget God and persuade them not to remember or his Creator and his work.

50. PENALTIES PURIFICATION OF SOULS SINNED OF OBLIVION OF GOD AND REASON OF PUNISHMENT.

And I saw a great valley, very large both in length and width, filled with a huge fire and an unbearable stench, which tingled many worms look creepy. There were punished souls of those who surrendered in life to forget the fear and love of God, and did not want to know or understand what they did. HE were in the valley and in their hearts rejected faith. They burned in the fire, because they wanted impiety. They had to endure the stench as they tried to oppose God. They were tortured by worms because they were up again and again new treacheries full of cunning.

And I saw and understood these things.

51. HOW MAN MADE, PENITENTIAL, CAN CLEAR IN THEIR BODIES THE SIN OF FORGOTTEN GOD.

And the living light again I heard a voice that said, "The punishment you see are true and as you see. Therefore, men who leave God into oblivion flee from evil spirits that lead them to this oblivion, restored his heart, Look at his Creator and his works. And not to be punished with the punishment I have described, separate yourselves for some time men and dresses castrate rough, fasting and flogging, as indicated by the spiritual adviser that advised ".

52. FORGETTING GOD WRAPPING THE HEART OF MAN WITH DARKNESS UNBELIEF

Forgetfulness of God inspired by the terrible thoughts and persuades men to say, "How could we know God, but we have never seen? And how could we be able to ignore what we have never seen?" The man who makes these statements do not remember their Creator because the darkness of unbelief have wrapped their hearts. When man fell into sin, all creation is obfuscated with him. God created man all light and therefore could see the light of purest sky, and knew the song of the angels, and overlaid it with such radiance that shone with great splendor.

But by violating God's command, he lost it all, and all the elements fell with him, changing into something worse. Men retained, however, a little light, because after the man was stained did not take until the end of this sin. So the man understands God, and takes it deep in her heart, knowing well that God created and who created all creatures. Conserve man always God in memory of the knowledge of good, as it is written:

53. WORDS OF WISDOM BOOK

"Remember your Creator in the days of your youth, before the time comes grief, before the dust returns to earth as it was, and the spirit returns to God who is who gave it." (Ecc 12,1 and 7). These words must be interpreted in the manner following.

You who wish to have the glorious life and peace of eternity, remember in the good and holy works that He created you. You must do this while you're still young, when you grow and mature in holiness, before it reaches the time your blood and flesh shrink and your bones undress, and before the ashes of your body returns to the earth from which you are born turned into another life, and before the spirit that animates your body, leaving him, becomes the ruler of the world, which gave spirit to your body, according to the disposition of his grace. God, indeed, is like a blacksmith, which regulates fire with bellows and pokes, so that his work is fulfilled to perfection. But when the spirit of man is addressed correctly by the way of good works, you can return back to eternal happiness that never ends, you will see the pure light and hear the song of the angels, Adam saw and heard before committing this transgression that led to death. And that prompted strong desire that dress she undressed, is to say the body, to also enjoy with him. This has been said about the purification and salvation of the souls of the penitents and is worthy of faith. Who has faith considered carefully and remember to act good.

INCONSTANCY

After this I saw other evil spirits in the crowd that I mentioned earlier. They proclaimed a loud voice: " We will look with our skills, we will investigate everything and get". These spirits urge men to be inconstant and at all times they propose inconstancy.

54. PENALTIES FOR CLEANSING OF THE SOULS OF THOSE WHO SINNED INCONSTANCY AND REASON OF PUNISHMENT.

And I saw a great fire in which many and various worms that had were different, where it is punished souls of those who, while they were found in his body, were guilty of inconstancy both in word and in deed. They burned in the fire because of the fickleness that deceived many, and the many treacheries together to vanity were tormented by worms.

And I saw and understood these things.

55. HOW MEN WITH PENANCE MAY REJECT THE SIN OF INCONSTANCY.

And the living light again I heard a voice that said, "The punishment you see are true. But men who want to reject the terrible spirits that urge the fickleness and want to avoid punishment for this sin, if they are lay people with a spiritual way of life, but if they are clerics or religious, remain more severely than usual full observance of discipline in their religious life to ward him the iniquity of this vice." This lack speak to men and says:

56. INCONSTANCY, WHO DOES NOT WANT ADVANCE FOR ONE WAY AND WANT TO RETAIN THEIR OWN WILL, IS SIMILAR TO AN IDOL.

"How I can advance along a single path when I have more of a choice and when the pasture where I eat are not mine? Where I investigate faith, not the meeting, which I count as friends, they are my enemies, those in whom encounter friendship, just me are nearby. For all this can

not in any way have a stability pact. Indeed, as each behave with me, so do with him. If I submit even more to them, everyone would step on me. I want to praise and scorn what I find despicable, I hide from that fear, and so I keep my own will. This is what the Jews did, listen to Moses and then no longer wanted to hear, but when they saw this they heard and believed. As Balaam, who praised the Jews and then found other friends. And so did the heathen idols they found in the things they wanted to find. What I can prove what I try, in my search I inquire insistent many facts and thus acting grabbed me one or the other party not to fall, because if I did not know who I am. Heaven does not speak to me, no land and no creature succor me me invited to continue with it. "

All dominating the fickleness speak well, because their eyes are blind to faith, their deaf ears to the truth, his tongue moving to the precepts of the law, and his heart is stone about the love of God. They have no faith in God or in men, but they are like an idol that ignores God and seduces and deceives men with many whispers. Flee from inconstancy those who want God and respect men reject the simulation of deception and do not go near anything but stable and firm by God and not by men. This has been said about the purification and salvation of the souls of the penitents and is worthy of faith. Who has faith considered carefully and remember to act good.

PREOCCUPATION WITH EARTHLY THINGS

After this, in the crowd I mentioned before I saw other evil spirits proclaiming with a loud voice, "dwell in heaven where Lucifer will stand with honor". These spirits lead men to worry about things earthly and completely persuaded to engage in such things.

57. PENALTIES FOR CLEANSING OF THE SOULS OF THOSE WHO SINNED OF CONCERN FOR EARTHLY THINGS AND REASON FOR PUNISHMENT.

And I saw a great fire that was itself a black flame and tingled many worms. There the souls of those who, when they lived in the world, were neglected the things of heaven to direct their every effort to concerns about earthly things. They were shaking on fire from one party to another as if there was a strong wind. They experienced the black fire because in the darkness of unbelief they neglected to God when they craved things of the earth. They were tormented by worms and that this concern proved insensitive worldly desire. With great sorrow were shaken on fire from one party to another as they persevered in this attitude.

And I saw and understood these things.

58. HOW MEN CAN MAKE UP THE SIN OF CONCERN EARTHLY THINGS DOING PENANCE IN THEIR BODIES.

And again I heard a voice from the living light that told me: "The penalties you see are real and are as you see them. Therefore men who strive for things earthly, if they wanted to defeat the spirits that urge, and avoid punishment described, macereen with fasting and flogging after the order of his spiritual adviser, and to retrain their hearts to thoughts of heaven".

59. WHO ARE TOILING EARTHLY THINGS, AND STICK CREATING CREATURES AND MUST SEIZE THE PLOW BEHIND BULLS AND LOOK TO GOD.

Those who choose the concern for earthly things foolishly say to himself: " We will look and pay attention to the creation, ready for our use because it provides us with food and clothing. Therefore, God do what pleases him. Yes God put our care rather than on earthly things, we quickly we fall. And what would we be then? Certainly we would like the birds, watching their faces in the mirror of the water and do something else as die soon. After we die we are no longer with the creatures, but have the life that God gives us after death. If we make common cause with the creatures and try to learn something from them, it's not our fault, because God has created as well. If they had been created for our use and not wanted, we would commit a grave sin. But we ask nothing of these creatures if not what God has given us. Who allows his horse run without reins does not ride quietly but dangerously. If we were not careful earthly things, the earth would throw thorns and thistles, and that we would sin, since the land must nurture all the animals and should be made smooth and non - hazardous roads." Thus they speak life those who direct all their efforts and all their concerns to the present life and not the future, exactly as did the covetous and Jewish infidels, who ignored my son, I sent to earth for the salvation of men and mocking his words attempted to completely destroy death. Without But the believer grip the plow behind the oxen, and look to God, who gives fertility and all the fruit to the ground. And walk according to the teachings of his master so that cultivate earthly things, do not abandon the divine things. This has been said about the purification and salvation of the souls of the penitents and is worthy of faith. Who has faith considered carefully and remember to do what is right.

STUBBORNNESS

After this, in the crowd that I mentioned before I saw other evil spirits who proclaimed in a loud voice: "Who is this God who causes such serious conflicts?" These spirits teach the hearts of men obstinacy and the urge to have to all a stubborn heart.

60. PENALTIES FOR CLEANSING OF THE SOULS OF THOSE WHO SINNED OBSTINACY AND REASON OF PUNISHMENT.

And I saw darkness burning pitch and sulfur in which were punished, including great lamentation, the souls of those who while they were in his body had been obstinate in their minds. They went up in that darkness as they showed strength against God. They endured the fish since they did not share virtues. They were haunted by the ordeal of sulfur as they rejected benevolence, they uttered loud wailing as they did not raise sighs God in their hearts.

And I saw and understood these things

61. HOW, FOR PENITENCE MEN CAN PUNISH IN THEMSELVES THE SIN OF OBSTINACY.

And again I heard a voice from the living light that told me: "The penalties you see are true. Men who have obstinately in his spirit, Shun it and ignore the evil spirits who propose it. And not to be afflicted by the punishment of this vice, macereen fasting and scourging, and again in favor of God remaining knees. "

62. AS THE MOLE CAST OUT DIGGING THE EARTH, AND THE STUBBORNNESS SUBVERTS ALL RIGHT.

Those who obstinately stain of sin are like the dead, they neither see nor hear nor move by the breath of God. Stubbornness is evil and harmful not want to soften or changed by that hardness has itself. As a mole to dig casts out the land, it also subverts all goods, since nothing pleased except what she chooses. It is also like a spark of coal, which while jumping and rises, fades, because when the obstinacy away from the virtuoso knowledge and seeks only the still vileness, is reduced to nothing.

63. HOW MUCH GOD WANTED A JOB, YOU SENT MANY TRIALS.

Stubbornness does not have that fear that had Job, my servant, when patiently endured the miseries that I allowed that to occur. And I loved it so much, I sent many tribulations since I knew I had a lot of patience and kindness. his flourished patience and benevolence rose to me because I confided all his stuff and not gritted his teeth with rage against Me. But the obstinacy does not possess these qualities, because it is hard as rock and barren as the land unfruitful. Those who wish to escape the obstinacy to join God and receive the highest reward. This has been said about the purification and salvation of the souls of the penitents and is worthy of faith. Who have faith consider it carefully and remember to do good.

DESIRE WORLDLINESS

After this, in the crowd that I mentioned before I saw other evil spirits who proclaimed in a loud voice: "What use exists in one thing? Do not we can find what we seek only one God, so we will look in all directions and we'll take whatever we want." These spirits are urging men to worldly desires and teach them to want everything.

64. PENALTIES FOR CLEANSING OF THE SOULS OF THOSE WHO SINNED OF DESIRE WORLDLY AND GOD'S WRATH.

I saw a body of water of extraordinary length, width and depth boiling with grilled extremely high heat and contained horrible worms and many malignant spirits. These were subject torments the souls of those who, while they had been alive, they appreciated the worldly desire and practiced in many ways different. They felt the pain of boiling water because of their insatiable desire mundane. They were tormented by worms by the bitterness of his worldly desire and were immersed in water by evil spirits with burning pitchforks, for the zeal they had in this addiction.

65. WHAT MEN MODE, PENITENCE, THEY CAN PURIFY THE SIN OF DESIRE WORLDLINESS

And again I heard a voice from the living light that told me: "The penalties you see are real and are as you see them. If men want to defeat the spirits who induce them to worldly desires and avoid punishment for this sin, they must macerated with fasting and scourging, and redeem these sins with alms. "

66. WORLDLY DESIRE, IS SIMILAR TO DOGS AND BIRDS NEVER FILLED, AND OTHER THINGS IN THIS RESPECT

Worldly desire has no love for God and loyal to men trust, started all you can, grab all you can, it appropriates with taste of things outside, and knows no measure or heart or stomach or none of his works and their things. Dogs running here and there but they never It looks satisfied. You can also compare an unclean bird that lives in the anxiety and greed, and having this miserable behavior prevents honest and healthy habits and vent their guilt on others, so do not know God, but serves in change, so no concerns at all. But those who avoid death, want God and wish to attain the joys of eternal promise of redemption, reject excess worldly desire and moderate their actions, adapting all its work not only to the world but to God.

This has been said about the purification and salvation of the souls of the penitents and is worthy of faith. Who has faith considered carefully and remember to act good.

DISCORD

I saw other evil spirits in the crowd that I also heard shouting with great uproar: "Lucifer is our lord. No, while we are with him, we will break down." These spirits teach men discord and persuade disagree and escape the concord of virtues.

67. PENALTIES PURIFICATION OF WHICH SOULS IN LIFE IS SPOTTED OF SIN OF DISCORD AND GOD'S WRATH.

And I saw an extraordinary fire, near which were very thick darkness where there were worms horrific appearance and in which many evil spirits flapped. These penalties were subjected souls of those who met while on her body ignored concord and discord holiness associated. Souls were forced to move from fire to darkness and darkness fire, continually prodded by evil spirits. They were burned in the fire as they raised all sorts of evils discord. They were tormented in the darkness since led to many thus were afflicted by worms because they had been very cruel and were forced by the evil spirits to go from fire to darkness and darkness fire because this vice induced to many to err.

And I saw and understood these things

68. HOW MEN MAKE PENANCE CAN PUNISH IN THEIR BODIES THE SINS OF DISCORD.

And the living light that I have described, again I heard a voice that said, "The penalties that you see are true, are as you see them and worse still. But men who want to avoid the spirits that crawl discord, and who want to escape the punishment of this vice, must mortify with severe fasts and hard lashes and avoid what it nice for your body."

69. TO THOSE WHO CHOOSE DISCORD, A MALIGNANT SPIRIT WORDS THEM, AND THOSE WHO ARE IN DISORDER AND DO NOT REPENT, ARE PRECIPITATED IN A RUINED FALL.

Those who choose Discord and never separated from her, tormenting spirit evil, so, for this iniquity shall be subjected to torture for the murderers. Indeed contention is who helps serpentine malice and whispers hypocritically makes many bad decisions and wastes which are good, criticizes the actions of others and dishonesty offended others. He knows that there

is wisdom, but refuses to imitate. He lives full of curses, and reached out to touch the sky with direst vileness when the snake sent to Paradise to remove the clothes of the man's innocence, when the devil said that man could resemble God. Discord also laughs at the wisdom, spread the good and honest customs and try to knock down the towers of virtue. Raises games that triggers anger and in accumulating great ruins, but all excuses quietly. Having done that, he says that often torments: "Fool, what do you do?"

So he says still that leads to holiness, and does so with derision, as would a scammer to take sacred vessels to the square so that they were desecrated. Thus discord exposes sanctity sacrilege. Also in this way the devil deceives the man. But after discord has accumulated much iniquity, everything devours with blasphemies and bears all things to confusion and shame, as if never had accumulated. The simple man, however, that simplicity is involved in sin, knows this behavior, therefore God, when it leads to repentance, not despise. Instead the man who lives in perennial discord and no regrets, precipitated the wrath of God with plummeting, as having no fear of God walk backwards when despises the way of justice. Discord carried out their work with perfect fulfillment when the Jews saw my Son made man and knew his miracles but for the wickedness of their hearts turned away from Him and therefore rushed in death, as it is written:

70. WORDS OF THE GOSPEL

"They moved back and fell to the ground". (John 18,6). These words have to be understood as well.

Those who deny the truth and imitate Satan works contrary to God, go toward destruction, and walk back when they close their eyes to faith. So they fall into terrible temptations that push them to the murder. But as the last day God will awaken men to immortal life, so now resurrects life by penance. Therefore, those who mourn their sins in their bodies when their souls undress their bodies, even if they deserved the pains of purgatory, are not yet released more quickly. Also this has been said about the purification and salvation of the souls of the penitents and is worthy of faith. Who has faith considered carefully and remember to do good.

END OF PART FOUR

FIFTH PART

MAN CONTEMPLATES THE TOTALITY OF THE WORLD

And I saw that the Man mentioned above looked intently at the whole world. And the of the abyss, from the calves to the his feet, so that he rose on the abyss, they showed in some way the force of this Man, who restores everything, purifies everything, sanctifies everything, contains and carries everything with it. And the essence of his being penetrates all creatures and it consolidates them, as the soul gives firmness to the body. But the abyss was also demonstration of all that was in the power of man, since He holds all his institutions and on Him are sustained, and even the abyss is like the workshop of the supreme craftsman, in which are his utensils. And I beheld that of the calves of Man a type of air emerged with sweat, which moved all the waters of the abyss. Finally He compressed with his feet the forces of the elements that were on the earth, in the earth and under the earth. And said:

1. WORDS OF THE SAME MAN.

"You who hear and understand. Do penance, for God shows you. And if you do not, my rods will purify you. Thus repentance may prevail in the man".

Then in the fog described, in which there were many types of vices as already said previously, I saw five of them appear in the following form.

THE FIRST IMAGE

I saw that the first image had the shape of a young man from the top of his head. head up their loins. From its loins down, however, it had the shape of a crab, that is, from what a crab has from the head down. Had hair black and was completely naked. And said:

2. WORDS OF FATUENESS

"I dispose everything and everything, and wherever anything falls, I look first and then I speak. If I did not, it would be foolish. Who will reproach me for this? Yes praise a fool or a fool, I would say a lie. I will cast my nets with my words and I will capture as much as I can, the more I take, the more I will have. In effect, my honor, so much so that all blush for my words. But I will also stretch my bow with the arrows of my words. What harm will it do to me? I will not hide anything, nothing will be silent, for the contrary, I give what I have to each according to his measure."

3. RESPECT OF RESPECT

And again from the tempestuous cloud mentioned above, I heard a voice answering this image: "If I messed up everything that the Creator has done, who would I be to destroy all that I did not do, nor create, nor give knowledge? But you, an iniquitous party, everything

messes you up. The mountains hold me, I walk in the plain of the valleys, and they they do not despise me. I fly in the highest and lowest areas. Everything that God created pleases me. I do not hurt anyone, but I floor you like dirt my shoes. You will not have any dignity, because you insult all you can."

THE SECOND IMAGE

I saw a second image that looked childish, but had no hair on its head and he had the face and beard of an old man. It hung in the darkness described, wrapped in a cloth like in a cradle swung by the wind, that oscillated here and there. I did not see him wearing other garments on top. From time to time he would get up from this cloth or hide in it. And said:

4. WORDS OF FRIVOLITY

"I think it's silly to want to stop in one place and close to a single town. I want show me everywhere, so that everywhere my voice is heard and everywhere see my face, so I will spread my glory. The grass grows and its flowers appear; and if so, Should not man have glory too? I in my wisdom and in my reason I am as the grass, and in my beauty I am as the flower. Therefore I will make myself known in all parts ".

5. RESPONSE OF PRUDENT STABILITY

And again I heard a voice from the stormy cloud that answered this image: "You, cunning devilish, you will fall like the flower of hay and you will be trampled like the dirt of the road. Your you are the voice of vanity, the look of iniquity, your words do not pass through the sieve of the reason, and proceed unsteadily like a lobster, for which you spread yourself for all places like snow. You do not eat the food of wisdom, you do not drink the drink of the discretion, you only imitate the way of life of the birds that do not have fixed address. You are ash and rot, and you will never find peace. "

THE THIRD IMAGE

The third image had a wolf's head and a lion's tail, the rest of the body was similar to a dog. He played with the image described above, saying: "We are a single thing in everything ". Great clatter of winds roared in his ears, and this image analyzed them carefully, listening to what they were and where they came from, and image exalted the winds as if they were their gods. Then he lifted his leg anterior right and extended it towards the impetuous wind that comes from the North. With the The left forepaw picked up the elements and the gusts of the winds. And He said:

6. WORDS OF HONEY.

"I learned a lot from Mercury and from the other philosophers that with their investigations have so subjugated the elements that they discovered with certainty everything they wanted The most skillful and wise men were able to make their discoveries in part thanks to God, but also partly thanks to the evil spirits. And what's up against this? Thus the names of the planets were attributed, since of the sun, of the moon and stars received great wisdom and much help in their investigations. With these abilities, kingdom and dominion in any place that wants,

that is to say on the stars of the sky, on the trees, on the grasses and above all on earth on the beasts and on the beasts of the earth, and on the worms on land and underground. And who will oppose my path? God created everything, but I do not in any way wound it with my various actions. He wants to be found in the Scriptures as in his works. What would you take advantage of if your works are so hidden that in them can not locate the origin of their nature? Would not serve Not at all".

7. RESPONSE OF TRUE CULT TO GOD.

And again from the stormy cloud I heard a voice that responded to this image: "What is more pleasing to God, to worship Him or His works? The creatures that proceed from Him they are not capable of giving life to anything. What is the life that God gives? Man is rational, and the remaining creatures have only natural elements. How to understand.

Man is alive with the wings of reason, and every bird and reptile lives and moves thanks to the elements that constitute it. Man speaks with the power of reason, while that the other creatures are silent, can not help themselves or others, but fulfill their task. You instead, oh magic art, you have only the circumference, without the center. Indeed, when you take your many questions to the circle of creation, creation itself will deprive you of honor and riches, and as a stone will cast you into hell as you have wanted to steal the name of your God. For the all the tribes of the earth will complain about you, because you mock them with your blasphemies, since you induce them to error in the worship of God, when they should serve God. Therefore you will receive the same reward as the devil."

THE FOURTH IMAGE

The fourth image appeared as a man, except that he had no hair on his face. head and had the beard of a goat, small pupils and the white of his eyes it was big. He inhaled and breathed through his nose with great vigor. His hands were made of iron, the legs bloodied, feet like a lion's. He wore a woven robe with black and white mixed together that looked knotted at the top, but in the lower part, at the level of the legs, was extended in all its amplitude. On his chest appeared a black vulture that had clawed the claws on the chest, while turning his back and tail to the image.

In addition, in his presence there was a tree that had its roots in Gehenna and whose Fruits were apples of fish and brimstone. The image observed the tree with extreme attention, and plucking apples from him with his mouth devoured them with great eagerness. This image was also surrounded by many horrible worms that with their tails produced a great noise and a great movement in the described darkness, as the fish move the water with the blows of their tails. And this figure said:

8. WORDS OF THE AVARICE

"I am not foolish, I am wiser than those who look to the winds and wait for the air their livelihood. I rip everything, everything I pick up in my lap, and the more I gather, the more I have. It is much more useful for me to have all that is needed, rather than to plead with others. Do not there is no fault in picking up things from those who have more than they need. Once Got what I want, I do not have to demand anything from others. When I have in me I lap all the things I want, I am satisfied and delighted at all. Then no I am afraid of no one, I live in

happiness and I do not need to seek mercy from anyone. In my hardness I possess an astute wisdom, and no one deceives me when I demand all my things. And what if someone threatens me, since no one can harm me? Do not I am neither a thief nor a bandit. I take only what I want and I get it with my own cunning."

9. RESPONSE OF TOTAL DETACHMENT

And again I heard a voice from the stormy cloud that answered this image: "Oh fraud devilish, you are swift as a wolf to prey and devour the things of others like a vulture. Bullen in you tremendous abscesses, since you are loaded with your illicit ones like a camel with its humps. You look like a wolf's maw, open to devour everything. You lie in the hardness, and you have God in total oblivion, since you do not trust in He. You are hard, rough, and without mercy, because you do not want the success of others. And by therefore, as the worm hides in its burrow, so you, despicable rude, you subtract the other happiness, since nothing is enough for you. Instead I feel on the stars, since all the good of God is enough for me, I rejoice with the sweet sound of the timpani, when I trust Him. I kiss the sun, when I rejoice in joy. I embrace the moon, when I fix it in charity and when all the things that have been born the sun and moon are enough for me. Why should I want more than I need? Since I have mercy on everything, my dress is white silk. And how do i I give tenderly for all that may be useful, my dress is decorated with gems beautiful Therefore, I dwell in the King's house and I have all the things I want. I participate in the banquet of the King, since I am the King's daughter. But you, oh, part You go through all the circumference of the earth and yet you do not fill your belly. Look how you are!"

THE FIFTH IMAGE

I saw a fifth image that looked like a woman, with a tree behind her completely dry and without leaves. This image was completely entangled in his branches. In fact, one branch had been woven across the top of his head, another encircling the neck and throat. Another was around his right arm and another around the left. The arms were not distended but crossed over each other, and the hands hanging from those branches had claws like a raven's. In addition, one branch of the right of the tree and one branch of the left side were tight around their belly and legs and surrounded them completely. His feet were of the wood of the tree. The image was not wearing any clothes, except the branches that the they circled in that way. And it was attacked by evil spirits who were advancing with a very smelly black mist and she bent down moaning towards them. And said:

10. WORDS OF SADNESS OF LIFE IN THE WORLD.

"Alas, I was created! Oh, I'm alive! Who will help me? Who will deliver me? Yes God knew about me, I would not be in such danger. I do not take advantage of trusting God, I do not I have listened to many words of the philosophers, who teach that there are many good things in God, but with all those words God has not done nothing good for me. If he is my God, why does he hide all his grace? Yes me grant something good, I would know it exists. But I do not know what I am. I have been created in unhappiness, I was born in unhappiness, and I live without any consolation. Oh! serve a life without joy? Why I have been created, since it does not touch me any good?"

11. RESPONSE OF CELESTIAL JOY

But I heard a voice from the stormy cloud that gave him this answer. "Oh blind and deaf, you do not know what you say. God created the luminous man, but by the transgression that he committed, the serpent took him with him to this lake of misery. Now look at the sun, the moon, the stars, all the ornamentation of the vital force of the earth, and consider how great prosperity God grants men by his means, while man sins against God with great recklessness. You are fraudulent, deceitful and ungodly, you only have infernal thoughts instead of trust, and you do not know, nor do you think that salvation it comes from God. But what do you have of bright and good, but what gives you God? When the day comes to meet you, you call it night; when you are in health, you affirm that it is a curse; when all your affairs and your things are going well, you say that they go wrong. By that you are an infernal being.

But when I look at all the things that God has created, I have heaven, which you define as harmful. I also gently pick up on my lap the roses and lilies and all vital force when I praise the work of God, while you pile up pains upon pains, since you are sad in all your works. You look like the spirits hells that in every work always deny God. I do not do that, I acknowledge God in all my works, since even in some sorrows there is some joy, and in some joy there is no happiness, just as day and night alternate. Indeed, exactly as God established day and night, so are the actions of the men. When avarice builds its strength, God quickly destroys it. When the flesh desires lust, God knocks it down. When the pleasure of the flesh in its vainglory wants to surround the sky, God strikes and disperses it. This is the right thing and Right.

Now observe the nature of the birds of the sky and the nature of the smallest worms of the earth, in which there are both useful and useless beings, even if they are devoured each other. So are prosperity and adversity on earth. There is no reject them completely, because the useful purifies the useless and the useless cleans the useful, such as gold is purified in the furnace. But you align yourself with the useless part, which I do not I make. In fact, useful and useless, I value it as God has established it. The soul witness the heaven, the flesh the earth. The flesh afflicts the soul, but the soul forces the meat. Therefore, foolish and blind, consider what you say. "

THE BRONZE MACE

And here before the Man mentioned above appeared, nailed to the abyss, a mace of bronze, like that of a murderer. He moved from here to there as to hit. And his movement produced a sound that said:

12. WORDS OF THE BRONZE MACE.

"O vain images of perdition that oppose God wanting to reach the summit while you are hasty in hell, I take away all honor from you, I turn you away from any happiness, I throw you into confusion, I reject you as rotten corpse, for you are in the throat of the ancient serpent, and out of his mouth you bubble to to deceive men. You pour upon your burning wounds unclean drool, the striking with the fire darts of your works and bringing them to death with the insanity of homicide. You attack them quickly, so that they abandon the justice of God and despise God Himself. And with these machinations you want to lead to confusion all the works of God. Therefore I will wage war against you, and the I'll chase. I will show you the strength of God when I reduce you to nothingness "

13. WATER HAS NOT BEEN CREATED ONLY FOR NEEDS BODIES OF MEN, BUT ALSO FOR SALVATION OF THE SOULS.

And again I heard a voice from heaven saying to me, "The Creator of all things separated the and ordered them to be spread in different places, regions as in the lower regions. He gathered the abysses to sustain what was found on the ground. He made the water liquid not only for the needs of those who live on earth, but also for the salvation of the souls of the men for the bath of baptism. Thus the faithful who believe in the Only Begotten Son of God, by the ablution of their sins they reject the vices of diabolical suggestions, and they are oriented towards the heavenly desires to reach with happiness and glory the life of the eternal happiness, as symbolically shown in this vision."

14. EVEN IF MEN COME TO GOD IN DIFFERENT MODES, THEY ARE ALL UNDER YOUR PROTECTION.

See above for *that man looks around the world*. It's the God omnipotent with the mandate of his protection defends the world and all its habitants. This is because all things have received from Him what they are, even though they venerate, invoke and worship in different ways obeying in any case their commandments. But those who refuse to serve him are also under his protection. which have been created by Him, and although they do not want to, they serve Him in many ways, though they do not want.

15. EVERYTHING IS REGULATED BY GOD, AND SUCH AS WATERS REINFORCE ALL THE THINGS OF THE EARTH, SO THE SOUL CONSOLIDATE THE BODY.

The waters of the abyss, in which Man is found from the calves to the soles of the feet, so that it rises above the abyss, they are like strength its virtues, because God holds the waters of the lower depths with his strength and watch them with hidden eyes. And they are like under the soles of their feet when he is standing on the abyss, because all things are under his power. These waters of the lower depth show the force of the divinity because God rules and protects all things, as the waters gather and reinforce all that is on the Earth.

Indeed, when the waters lead men who have no faith to new life by the bath of baptism, *they recover everything*. When they wash away the filth of both bodies and souls, *they purify everything*. When they erase the dangers of visible and invisible attacks by spraying with water, *they sanctify everything*. When they reinforce with their rain everything they owe, so that it does not dry, *everything contains*. When, holding together, they hold the circle of the lands, *they carry everything*.

With the sweat of its moisture it penetrates all creatures, since every living being has its way of life according to what God has established for him. That is, the things they have life live as men, those who have life in the air live like livestock, the that have moisture of the fecundity of the green live like trees, those that have the moisture of the sap, like herbs. Moisture in its essence contains all these qualities oozing out of the earth and the air by divine disposition, and from them all things germinate, as has been established by God.

Indeed, the waters *reinforce all creatures* because they infuse moisture, so that they do not dry out, die or disperse. So *the soul also consolidates whole body*, since the heat of the spirit makes the flesh live while you maintains vital, as long as the soul remains in the body.

16. AS GOD'S POWER KEEPS ALL OF HIS WORKS, SO THE ABYSS SUPPORTS THE THINGS THAT ARE ON THE EARTH

But also the abyss is in some way a demonstration of the strength of Man cited, because it holds all its rules and because rules are based on it, such as God provides. This force has the power in the likeness of God, that is, the possibility that God keep all his work in all his tasks, and in this way does not exceed his functions. Thus the abyss sustains what is above the earth, on earth and under earth, since all this has been placed upon him by divine order.

17. THE ABYSS, A SPECIES OF THE CREATOR'S WORKSHOP WORLD, IT DOES NOT TAKE ANY CREATURE, BUT IT SUPPORTS IT THE POWER OF GOD.

It is even like the workshop of the supreme craftsman, in which are his utensils. The raw material that this craftsman uses is both flammable and non-flammable. And as the artisan in working lavishes and directs his work on many objects according to his Thus, the abyss, a kind of workshop of the Creator of the world, preserves those elements that flow in many forms, and thus sustains the waters, the earth and the substance of many creatures. And the abyss does not hold with the power of any creature, but only with the power of God.

18. THE ABYSSES LIKE A CISTERN.

In its bottom it is similar to a cistern, since as the bottom contains on itself the waters, so also the abyss sustains all that is upon it.

19. THE FORCE OF GOD MAKES LIQUID WATER, THAT YES WOULD BE SOLID.

And behold, out of the man's calves, a kind of air comes out with sweat it moves all the waters of the abyss differently. For by the power of God, the air, which comes with sweetness and makes the mass of the water liquid, diffuses them here and over there, and makes them run all over the surface of the earth. And it keeps them that way, so that when advancing or distancing, when growing or waning, do not exceed their just measure, but keep the limit that has been assigned to them from the beginning. In effect, the Spirit of God gives the water its moisture and path, ie moist and liquid, and run as if they lived. Otherwise they would be solid, if would remain in one place without the impulse to move and would not water the land or other creatures.

20. GOD CONTAINS UNDER THEIR DOMAIN THE FORCE OF THE ELEMENTS

He compresses with his feet the forces of the elements that are on the earth, in the earth and under the earth, that is God has strong power in the order of items which thrive among the creatures that are on, on and under the earth. And this power is strong against everything and controls everything so that they do not shake before the time they has been decided by Him and established for them, and so they do not transmit terror to the other creatures.

21. GOD ASKS THE FAITHFUL TO LISTEN TO HIS ADMONION, IF NO, YOU WILL FEEL YOUR BEATS

He also exhorts believers to pay attention to their admonition and to do penance for their sins, as it manifests itself through its many miracles. For other part, if men do not impose penance in the right measure with all the effort from their heart, they will feel their blows.

22. THE SOUL OF MAN THAT CRIES TO GOD, JOINS WITH ALL FORCE ALL THEIR WORKS WITH THE CELESTE DESIRE.

Just as the waters and the abyss represent the virtue and power of God, so does the soul of the man who longs for God manifests with his strength the virtue and power in his good works. God is in the power of the soul for the hidden mysteries of his secrets, as it is from the calves to the soles of his feet. God is standing on the soul, as when He is standing on top of the abyss, when it makes good works as it inspires holiness in their righteous works and faith. And these forces of the soul reinforced and made constant by the stability against the diabolic arts thanks to the divine help, constitute in a certain sense the force of the virtue of this Man. This it is because when they renounce the devil and acknowledge God, they restore all things to the Justice. When they wash themselves of the dirt and the contagion of the sins with the contrition confessions, all purified. When they avoid the evils and dangers of death doing good, everything holy. When they water their good works with the outpouring of tears that do not diminish, all contain. When they are in harmony with one another in the unanimity of the holy virtues, all carry it. When does all this, then chop all his works with true and soft compunction, and unite them with the heavenly desire, just as God joined the world so that dissolve.

23. THE DIVINE COMMANDMENTS HAVE BEEN GIVEN THAT THE FAITHFUL SOUL LES COMPLY THEM.

The soul is also the force of God's power when it tramples on the ancient serpent for the divine grace and when doing virtuous works imitate God. This is almost the demonstration of all that man can do, since when he observes with willingness and right will of the divine commandments, it is as if he supports all provisions, because these commandments have been given and manifested so that may be fulfilled by the faithful soul, and these dispositions are based on them. And the soul is as the building and temple of the eternal Creator, as the workshop of the supreme craftsman, because contains only righteous and holy works and all that concerns the holy life that God will give to his faithful, like the utensils of the craftsman.

24. WHEN THE SOUL DOES HOLINESS, THE SPIRIT HOLY MAKES UP YOUR FORCE OF VIRTUE IN VIRTUE.

When the soul of man pursues holiness, God often works miracles in her and her, so that the others are frightened and surprised by something unknown. Indeed, the Holy Spirit, blowing the faithful soul with the soft sweetness of the strength of the gifts of God, makes admirable the forces of the soul of virtue in virtue, just as the air moistened with the sweat of man's legs moves in all manner of ways the waters of the abyss.

25. GOD FATHER, FOR THE HUMANITY OF HIS SON, BRAKES THE TEMPTATIONS THAT SUCCEED THE SOUL OF MAN.

Therefore this Man, that is to say God, hinders the temptations and the assaults that they cajole the soul of man with spiritual provocations of the flesh and of hell, by that humanity which the devil was destroyed, as the said man it compresses with the feet the forces of the elements that are on the earth, in the earth and under the earth. Indeed, the Only Begotten Son of God, who lived in this world without sin, gave his faithful examples to reject earthly lust, they long for heavenly things and want eternal sanctity.

26. GOD REQUESTS TO MAKE PENANCE TO WHO REALLY LISTEN, AND YOUR PUNISHMENTS WILL PURIFY THE NEGLIGENT.

Therefore the described Man, who represents God, exhorts, as you listen, to those have ears that really listen and hearts that really understand, to do penance for their sins. And it manifests itself with clemency in many miracles, so that they may reject their unrighteous works and turn to Him without delay. But those who ignore the words of his admonition will be hard purified by his scourges, since with the arrogance of their temerity they despise exhortations and accusations of the judge. Therefore, let him who wishes to be faithful in the house of God seek punish his body with penances, just as John remember when he says:

27. WORDS OF THE GOSPEL ON THIS TOPIC

"Breed of vipers, who has taught you to flee from impending wrath? Give fruits therefore worthy of conversion, and do not walk within yourself saying, "We have as our father Abraham, "because I say to you that God of these stones can bear children to Abraham" (Luke 3: 7-8). This means the following.

The penance manna of the penalties and each vice will be passed through the sieve according to its fault. Each soul will thus find the place according to his works. Who in the afterlife will be able to to adjudicate a place, but God, who is the one who awards the rewards? But God made man found in his tabernacle what he liked most, that is, to forgive the sins to penitents. In fact, the Son of God was conceived without sin and was born the corporeal life of the Virgin and remained in its innocence, since only He was born thus. That is why he pleased his heavenly Father to grant him the power to forgive sins to do penance. But those who remain in the condition of sinners and want to persevere in their sins, are defined as a race of vipers, since they have been conceived in the deceit of the viper, since Adam and Eve made shreds in itself same authentic life. For this reason they lost their holy innocence and their children in the mortality of sins, until they were restored to life by the pure flesh of the Son of God

And who among the men who are thus born in sin has made you believe you, who live among many crimes, that you can avoid the punishment of revenge of the indignation of God that falls on those who do not repent? The above quotation clearly shows that man can not in any punishment of God, since neither the first angel, nor Adam, nor his sons could prevent him. In effect, who from the beginning fought against God, fell defeated. Therefore, works of faith, so that you may be delivered from sin, faithfully believe in God, come unto Him with supplications and tears, and forsake your depraved works. Amend every fault with a good work, for all actions need penance, and say with sincerity: "Alas, woe is me, Lord, before you I have committed these sins!" But do not say as an apology that you have a defense in Abraham, to which God taught many miracles and trusted the beginning of the Old Testament. Only God and no one else can set you free. Therefore I tell you, with the certainty that this is true, that you listen to these words with a good disposition, that by the virtue of your grace, the Creator of all things can bring forth men of faith from the rough hardness of

unbelief to return to Him, to cultivate the truth and the true faith and be children of his exalted beatitude. The Son of God is the cornerstone from which they descend and new stones will be made, that is to say the saints, since He is holy and the saints remain in Him.

28. THE ABILITY OF THE RIGHTS REJECTS THE VICIES THAT TRY TO PERVERT THE SENSES OF THE FAITHFUL.

That you see five vices appear in the mist described, in which are many types of vices, as already mentioned above, means that in the terrible lack of faith reckless fall in which are found many varieties of nefarious vices, as It has been said above also shows that these five, with his evil look and his words rages against the five senses of men. By all means try to cajole and transform the senses of the faithful in perversion contrary to God, though, the limpid eyes and constant commitment to the upright reject himself with God 's help and not allow them to dominate.

29. FATUITY, BEHAVIOR AND SENSE

The first image is meant to represent the fatuity and is the first among other vices by their lying words, since he does not want the truth, but with thanks induces evil, not allowing to be at peace.

From the crown of her head to her waist image has the shape of a youth, and those who choose this vice, print incontinence in their words and deeds, and assume in their vanity riotous behavior in all possible ways, when They scattered all interest here and there at will by the foolishness of his heart.

His waist down, is shaped like a crab, ie what a crab he is head down. For such men are descended from incontinence to inconstancy, as said before praise, then they uttered slurs. Connect a bad start to a bad end.

He has black hair and is completely naked, because this vice, producing repulsive and excessive dirt in the minds of men, deprived of all types of embarrassment and shame and persuade them to direct their words, pray to flatter, pray to denigrate others, as vice shown in his speech referred to above. He answered respect, which considers this vice as mud from their shoes.

30. FRIVOLITY, BEHAVIOR AND SENSE.

The second image represents the Frivolity, and accompanies the falls in fatuidad because instability while induces immoderation all that is well ordered. So much so that acts as if God had limit or end.

It has boyish because it does not reflect on the sky with joy, nor on earth carefully, but sees in the circle of his empty elements inconstancy. Do not considers anything right or distinguish precisely nothing, but performs all his works childishly. No hair on his head and has face and beard elderly, because the sink your mind into boredom, moves away from the honor of wisdom, but want to appear before men with venerable and virtuous appearance, as befits a devotee.

Hangs in darkness described, wrapped in a cloth, such as in a crib swinging wind oscillating here and there. This is because men who give this vice are trapped by disbelief in the impediment that has built its will, as if to rest quietly. But the fiendish temptations shed them for the different and various vanities of their many activities and games unknown. Do not start anything properly and not end anything right, just run around here and there in continuous movement, like a troubled cloud, always wandering, at all times choose the unknown and look for strangers to dwell sites, but in any case, They never stop.

Not see other garments carrying over, since such men are lined with honest stability, but always come teetering on instability.

Occasionally you get out of this cloth or hide it. Because these men sometimes want to abandon their own will and assume an attitude of greater reverence, but also hide their own volition when they refuse to tell someone what they plan to do. They act as induced by this vice, who do not seek peace, real stability but just want to wander around and show all rather arrogantly, as this vice shown in the above aforementioned words. But he refutes prudent Stability parliament and advises that all the faithful seek honest stability. It also tells you to talk to Christ, as is written:

31. WORDS OF SONG OF SOLOMON

"Show me, love of my soul, where you feed the flock, where you take a nap at noon, lest he walk I like wandering after the flocks of thy companions." (Song of Songs 1, 7). This means the following.

Wisdom has spoken these words by Solomon. Solomon, when he realized he was imbued with wisdom, spoke to wisdom with the intimacy of love, like a woman, and wisdom said, "Then I got up and shook my coat, and watered hundreds of thousands dewdrops. " With this gift God relates to man. And they talk to each other. Indeed, as ordered all things he toured the circle of heaven, so I spoke through the mouth of Solomon on the love of the Creator for the creature and the creature to the Creator. I said how the Creator adorned the creature when created, wanted intensely since, and as the creature gave a kiss to the Creator when he obeyed because all he was obedient. And the creature also received the kiss of its creator, because God provided everything necessary. For I liken the divine love of the Creator for the creature and the creature to the Creator with love and covenant which God meeting man and woman, to establish offspring. As, moreover, every creature from God, yes every creature in his work has the look back to God and does not fulfill anything without your instruction, such as the woman looks at her husband to fulfill what he says and how he likes. Similarly, the creature is attracted by their Creator, when he obeys all. And the Creator attends the creature when infuses life force and strength. But the creature turns black when it fails to meet certain obligations under the divine judgment. Instead it is beautiful when properly complies with all its tasks. So the fame of this creature extends to those who share the destiny of life, because it performs well and orderly everything you owe.

Wisdom also speaks to the Creator with passionate love, as if speaking to his beloved, asking him to provide food and that of the rest in virtue. And get quickly to your walk to idols falsely directed not usurping the name of God. According to this comparison, man willingly in his soul, which is the creature par excellence, looking for a kiss when you get God's grace. And with sighs want to be attracted to him to run without getting tired of sweetness. And when the shadow of sin does black, penance does it again beautiful, so much so that the daughters of

the heavenly Jerusalem proclaim the holy and good perfume of his reputation when he rises from his sins through divine admonition. Therefore, man also speaks to Christ, their Redeemer, saying:

"For the beauty of thy commandments, which I still have my soul, You have redeemed me and I got up from death, show me the human nature received from the Virgin and why you took out all your work, like good smells perfume on the garden of aromas. Indeed, the humility of your humanity watered all your work, like the dew falls from heaven on earth to water. Also show me where took your rest in the tomb of death, because in the fullness of faith, the heat of the sun, ie the heat of the Holy Spirit, flooded the faithful, when after your resurrection and ascension into heaven by Holy spirit, the old law was changed to one of greater depth so that I do not direct my way through this circuitous wandering; ie not have to go through the old rules of law, or by the ancient philosophers who found you, but they pronounced what they said wisely thanks to divine inspiration. I do not want to do this because I do not want, nor the squalid habits or laziness of the works that only serve to stay away from any profitable happiness."

32. THE CURSE, YOUR BEHAVIOR AND SENSE

The third picture, representing the jinx continues here frivolity, since when men fearlessly roam around the territory Hex, with arts diabolic will investigate the creatures is not essential, to find in anywhere you they want, leaving God. The devil laughs at this behavior and makes them stumble in many obstacles.

Figure *has wolf 's head and lion 's tail*, because men who are committed to this vice investigated diabolic arts in creatures they want to know. By therefore they give their soul to the devil so that he can devour like a wolf devours a lamb. No longer directing the goal of his works God with confident hope, show hardness and roughness in the always bad result of his behavior, as rough and tough is the tail of a lion, and stir everything you can with hatred and tyranny, because in these circumstances do not show gentleness and calm mind.

The rest of the body looks like a dog, because they throw all their works to dirt, and these men also transform what should be their science in hunting for getting bad.

And playing with the image of the above - described Frivolity, saying both are a single thing, as those given to hexes, often attract this vice in the course of frivolity and much also attach themselves to this vice, both which can not then separated from it, because both the one and the other are almost owned by the same bad nature.

But great din of wind roaring in the ears of the image it looks carefully, listening to what they are and where they come from, because while men devote their studies to the vague vanities, welcome to the ears of his heart many suggestions of evils and iniquities hell, and examining and appropriating them avidly, adapt them to their personal desires, because they know very well conform to their desires timely.

This image *extols the winds as gods* because the unbelievers, who accept the fiendish persuasive arts filled with joy, show them great reverence rites of worship and adoration in the secret of their hearts, as if their environment could get what They want.

Then raises his right foreleg and tends toward the impetuous wind that comes from the North, because although these men should aim the goal of righteousness, so that from advancing straight on good roads instead rejoice forward with depraved steps, and with a hex exposed to ridicule the old seducer.

With the front leg left gathers to himself the elements of gusts of winds, because although they should be aware of the danger of their missteps and take care not to trip, those winds as evil friends, bring the creatures to their service exhaling the power of the evil. Indeed, they call their god to the demonic, so revere God rather than seek them many vanities and practices hexes contrary to God. And they do to perform well quickly and easily, in themselves and in others, the desires of his lewdness. Exactly this also shows the vice mentioned in his words referred to above. True worship of God stands with his answer, exhorting men to be on guard against the futility of these taunts.

33. GREED, BEHAVIOR AND SENSE.

The fourth image represents Avarice and continues after Hex because it is his function and reaches its fullness when he comes. It is also a servant of idols, because, remaining in the matrix of the devil, is not filled, since you can not accomplish anything as he wills.

It occurs like a man, because you want things of the earth and not from heaven, *unless no hair on his head,* that is, does not practice any honesty in his will. *He has the beard of a goat,* and he wants dress obscenity. *Has small pupils and whites of the eyes is large,* that is to say not happy success of others, but in his eyes showing all its horrible envy. *With great vigor inhales and exhales the wind through your nose,* because with his indiscreet desire, draws to itself the worldly lust, and then rejects it and then return to hoard with greater avidity. How little you recover much, and the moderate wants to get great results.

His hands are iron, because their actions are translated in many robberies hardness and roughness. *He has bloodied legs,* because it uses its strength to quench the urge to produce bloodshed and because it kills other men for their personal interests. Feet like a lion, because it directs every step along the way of ferocity and loot without respecting where it finds something to take over.

Woven wears a black and white mixed colors tunic, because starts all the riches that can both just as unjustly acquired, without asking anyone where they come from or who they are. *Tunic seems tied in the part superior, but at the bottom, at the height of the legs, extending in all its breadth,* and pointing sometimes with their hypocrisy that robs religious delivered the spirit, and will reward celestial, while diffuses the laity living in the world and bear the weight of earthly care, the ample folds of her dress to deplete them thanks to its good reputation.

And on his chest in black vulture it appears, because the voracity of his many robberies feeds his bad conscience with the blackness of his greed. Has stuck the claws on the breast, ie directs his steps according to the will of his conscience, as does everything you want. *But directs the back and tail to the image,* as it comes with all his might to make their iniquities by greed, all modes you can.

In his presence there is a tree that has its roots in the Gehenna and whose fruits are apples fish and brimstone: means that in the hearts of those who reject faith, greed shows the care of the world, because this sin does not use all his force only to destroy, among baleful efforts,

but also uses it to produce fruit contaminated unbearable stench, as never meditates things of heaven, but only in earthly things.

Image notes tree with extreme care, and pulling him apples mouth devours avidly because greed is closely following the thoughtless concern in the world and has its lists jaws to sink your dien you like what catches, voracious, and without any restraint, it appropriates. Indeed men who serve this vice are never safe or trust in God, but sink with burning completely things destined to end.

This image is also surrounded by many horrible worms, because greed is encircled by unspeakable and monstrous diabolic arts, *producing a great noise with their tails and a big move in the darkness* described as the strength and performance of its iniquity cause many smashes and incommensurable concerns in the darkness of unbelief, since they do not allow anyone to enjoy your things in peace and quiet, and do this also by evil men.

Moving water with blows of their tails like fish, that is, when they are reinforced by the perversity of depraved work they have done, then upset the purity of good knowledge of the good souls, so that elude others what it's yours, and you accumulate stubbornly, as vice exposes himself clearly in his earlier words. The total Detachment is opposed to greed and warns the faithful that God's gifts should be sufficient for them not to fall into the bitterness of harsh unhappiness, giving insolently greed, such as Jeremiah testifies when he says to purpose of some who had this vice.

34. WORDS OF THE PROPHET JEREMIAH ON THIS TOPIC

"Where are the princes of nations and those who rule over the beasts of the earth? They are playing with the birds, those who hoard silver and gold in which men trust? And those who huddle with many concerns money? Do not They leave no trace of their works. " (Baruch 3.16 to 18). This means the following.

Where are they, and what reward do those who oppress the nations with their tyranny? They are undoubtedly found in hideous and repugnant places, that their works have sought them. They have received compensation from punishment because they have abandoned the rule of law, and that domination with who captained the people, are believed gods, and greedily consumed the possessions of people. And exert its dominion over beasts living in their fierceness, and do not know on earth but what is bestial. They use their power to control these animals, as if they had, without thinking that God created animals for the service of the people. Therefore they leave the height and width of the highest rewards and only act according to his own will. They do not raise their minds to God, but are slaves of greed and for both but do not receive the rewards of beasts in the most terrible darkness. And like birds through the air, meet the pettiness of his pleasures, and leaving the symphony of the Holy Spirit, with which should rejoice the commandments of God, change their making joys similar to those of birds and they rejoice in an inconstant flutter. Therefore, they will suffer great punishments that do not serve God.

With unjust acquisitions and unfair profits Silver mortality and earn gold destruction, in which they trust, ignoring the things of the earth and not in heaven, so that no set term or measure their desire to hoard. Silver did not want the knowledge of good, which accumulates the most holy works in the celestial harmony, and despise the gold of wisdom, by which the faithful are subject wisely at the discretion of God. Indeed, the divine commandments have

been put in volumes as rules given in favor of men, so that no surrender to oblivion, but are observed by righteous and holy men. Whereas those deny that. They choose for themselves mortal rewards, so acted as mortals to death.

They also rely on their money in various ways, and not worry that circumventing them earthly and perishable things, so their works can not last because, having been made on a vanity, in the vanity will dissolve. They reject faith and submission to God, and do everything they want in the underworld, saying, "God does everything you want and we'll do whatever we want". Thus they expel the sanctity of holy works, which shine like silver thanks to the good virtues and appear harmonious when the virtues take shape. Focus all your worries in the abundance of riches according to the desires of your heart, without any care for the salvation of his soul. And so in their evil deeds it is not trace of no use or no merit for salvation is, because all the actions they take charred extinguished, and exercise their greed die in death.

35. THE SADNESS OF LIFE IN THE WORLD, ITS BEHAVIOR AND SENSE

The fifth image, representing the sadness of life in the world, following the Avarice, because when misers can not have what they want to flip down sadness of which fail to escape easily.

It looks like a woman and her back is a completely dry, tree leaves, as dumbly Embracing the folly of women 's fear comes with all his strength and confidence to the distress of his soul, because he is deprived of all strength vital and any protection of beatitude. *This image is completely entangled in its branches*, because this vice is entangled with the contradictions that come from him, as if he were in a condition of happiness.

Indeed, *a branch is woven from the top of his head*, it represents inner oppressing from beginning to end the minds of those men who are busy with this evil. *Another branch will go around the neck and throat*, represents the anxiety, which stifles force should bear the yoke of God and desire with which they should eat the food of life.

A branch is around his right arm and another around the left, and arms are not distended but crossed over itself, because these men inspires horror fear of eternal and spiritual works and fear of the deciduous and the world both seeking not work neither one nor the other. And I do not want to work or improve well and honorably, but just want to stay in laziness because of the terrible oppression in their hearts.

And the hands that hang from those branches are similar to those of a raven claws, since all his works stand arrogant within the contradictions described, and show the roughness of a black raven on her shameless greed. Why such men have no affection either by themselves or by others, and do not show any confidence or the happy days or sad days, nor in prosperity or in adversity.

A branch of the tree right and another on the left side gird around his belly and legs and completely surround, right because when men drown in the sadness of life in the world should defend himself with the works of the spirit, but then the travail of his soul inspires doubt. And the left, where should reject the things of the flesh, the travail of his soul just brings it. All these things are tightening their conscience and the strength of their souls and bodies and shakes here and there. And they make them live with the worst company, so they do not extend his hand impatiently God or the world, and find no joy any neither in God nor in the world nor fully consider what their works. His feet are made of wood from that tree, as men

of such ilk do not straighten your way through a correction, or hope or confidence, but put these things in the sorrow of the world, finding their ways life force whatsoever. They live like a snake that hides all joy and beauty of heaven and earth.

This image is not wearing any clothes except the branches that surround this way, because this vice does not give glory to men who lack honesty and are naked of all happiness, and as mentioned above, such men are oppressed by the worst calamities fail because they love each other or themselves nor to others, but all afflicted with customs.

And that attack the evil spirits that move with a black mist smelly and she double moaning to them, means terrible and evil spirits attack these men with the vice that has been spoken and the black of their appalling arts, they suffer all the squalor and filth of the stinky stuff. Tear all consolation and peacefully of his mind, so these men abandon themselves to despair, loathed themselves, not believing that they can get any happiness as vice itself clearly in his earlier words. But he answered heavenly joy and exhorts men to reject the bitterness of punishment and adhere to God with faith and joy.

36. ZEAL OF GOD, APPEARANCE AND MEANING.

And behold, before man appeared above, staring at the abyss, bronze mace, like a murderer. It represents the very strong Zeal of God in his presence, ready for revenge for the ills and established in their profound judgments, that nothing ruins hits and nothing but the divine judgments what you say.

The mace is moved to and fro as if to strike, because it explores and examines thoroughly all things that should be examined and weighed by the righteous judgment of God.

And its movement, ie the righteous judgment of God's jealousy, produces a sound or the judgment of the trial, and says very severely deprived of all ornament and all blessedness to all fiendish sneers who wish to oppose God and try to achieve high and instead fall into the deep, and cast it into the stench of a stinking corpse. This is because they come from the voracity of the first seducer and his rage and cruelty, and try to drag him to all who can to the places of the terrible condemnation. But the zeal of God scatters these mockeries and reduced to nothing, since it analyzes everything and rightly judged precisely what has to be judged, as it is written:

37. WORDS BOOK OF EXODUS.

"Towards midnight pass I through Egypt and die in the land of Egypt all the firstborn, from the firstborn of Pharaoh sitting on his throne unto the firstborn of the maidservant who was in jail, as the firstborn of the animals". (Exodus 11.4 to 5). The meaning of these words is as follows.

This means that when the iniquity became so strong that he thought no one could beat her, God, in his zeal, destroyed every principle and every head advancing in the perversity of the darkness of unbelief, ie in the first act of pride of devil pride a seat in the kingdom of hell was prepared, to the beginning of the transgression of Adam, when he left captured and imprisoned and subjected to the devil. Indeed, God, true and righteous judge, boxed pride of the devil in the despair of doom and bitter punishment passed the transgression of Adam, and with this act weakened all other vices, since all vices are tied to the pride of the devil and the

transgression of Adam. Vice destroys all evil thought when examining the thoughts of men, because weakens the man's head and then deleted completely and without exception. God struck down evil through his death, hit iniquity through His Son, and led back to life to the faithful by regeneration of the Spirit and the water, and it did when, from the prophets and the wise men came to the slaves who were imprisoned for their sins and changed every evil that attacked the old law into something better. And he foiled the point from the beginning vices, when he died in the new law disobedience and lust, so they could grow many virtues there where these appalling roots had been removed. Indeed, lust was present in the jaws of the ancient serpent when he deceived the man through the food. But the lineage of Jesse a girl, who stepped lust in the womb came the serpent with virginal innocence when she gave birth without the taste of this sin. And this, she is always happy and can not get sadness. Moreover, the Son of God taught abstinence when he fasted forty days and forty nights abstaining from food. And He also tore down the many evils of idols, when he destroyed. And through his person then he revealed many hidden miracles, when he stepped on the jaws of the snake with his blood and the blood of its martyrs.

38. THE BLOOD OF CHRIST MEETS VIRGINITY.

The innocent blood of Christ and martyrs have espoused themselves with virginity, so the devil flushed with anger, because I was completely confused. And in retaliation he sought a burrow from which to set traps, and from which it could arm against the virtues vices. And with his teaching altered tried to tear down the commandments of God saying to himself: "By the time you have the chance to do what I want, I will put all my efforts into rebelling against God because he oppresses me."

39. DUE TO BAD GOD WORKS OF THE OLD SNAKE WITH CONVERSION OF COLLECTORS AND SINNERS.

But, that from the beginning of creation I am a strong warrior, I will destroy completely the old serpent, when she has completed the development of their works, and destroy it completely with disobedience he fathered. The devil, in fact, is the father of disobedience and all who despise the commandments of God following the advice of disobedience, when persevere in this behavior are elements of the devil. All those will be destroyed and reduced to nothing beside the old seducer. That appears integrates the power of divinity, since he has defeated his enemy. This power also overcomes the devil within man when he is pleased with the conversion of the publicans and sinners and again calls to life, as the generous mercy of God is never dry up or change because nothing has changed, but which always it remains stable in itself, because God is the life that never had a beginning, it has no one like himself and that there will not ever end.

Therefore God raises repentant sinners, those who begin to live when you leave and cleanse sins, and wisely break their sins with tears of repentance.

Anyone with longing for life, take these words and put them into the depths of his heart.

FATUITY

After this I saw other evil spirits in the crowd I mentioned before proclaiming with a loud voice: "Is it great that God does? Lucifer is great, and we will always be with him. " These spirits urge men to the fatuity and teach them words and actions of scorn towards everything.

40. PENALTIES FOR CLEANSING OF SOULS sinned fatuity, AND REASON OF PUNISHMENT.

And I saw a flame of fire in which maggots swarming monstrous - looking where they were tormented souls of those who had folly and, with this vice not respect others. Indeed, burned in flame because of his burning passion for fatuity with which they offended many, and were tortured by worms because of love to this vice, they had forgotten God.

And I saw and understood this.

41. LIKE MEN, PENITENCE, MAY CRACK IN THEIR BODIES OF SIN FATUITY.

And again I heard a voice of that living light that told me: "The penalties you see are real and are as you see them. For both men agreed with the fatuity, if they wanted to take from it the evil spirits that suggest and therefore avoid the punishment they deserve, they should macerated with fasting and flogging after the order of his spiritual advisor, and then remain silent with correcting a desirable moderation ".

42. UPROOTING FATUITY TRIES ALL THAT IS TRUE WITH SHADOW DERISION.

Fatuity is full of forgetfulness of God, he wants to shatter the truth in words false and is like a stinking cloud that makes all the fruit dry. Does not arise in honesty, not dressed with the coat of shame through discipline, just trying to uproot all that is true in the shadow of the words of scorn. Performs these actions with a hiss, as do snakes, becomes entangled with words blasphemous against God and man, is complicated by bad habits and corrodes the principles of law established as a moth destroys a dress. He deceives the man taunting him, and leads him to death. But you choose to love God with pure heart and mind disciplined, self reject the poison of this scorn, not to start when you want to mourn after the real joy. This has been said about the purification and the salvation of souls of penitents and is worthy of faith. Who has faith considered carefully and remember to act good.

FRIVOLITY

After this I saw other evil spirits in the crowd I mentioned before proclaiming with a loud voice: "Our Lord is Lucifer, penetrates everything and knows all things that exist." These spirits inspired by men's frivolity and persuade them not want stability.

43. PENALTIES PURIFICATION OF SOULS THAT, WHILE VIVIAN, SINNED WITH FRIVOLITY, AND REASON OF PUNISHMENT

And I saw a big swamp full of rotting and fetid dirt, fog came a horrifying that completely enveloped the swamp. There's souls were punished to live in the world were given to frivolity and were always erratic one place to another. Their souls were in the swamp dirt due to disorientation with which they sinned. As had been delighted with him, they had to feel the

stench of filth, and were enveloped by the fog because of his continual search for new and different sensations.

And I saw and understood these things.

44. HOW MEN, PENITENCE, MAY BE AMENDED FROM SIN LEVITY.

And the living light again I heard a voice that said, "The punishment you see are true and as you see them. For both men, the spirits to overcome the urge to avoid frivolity and punishments of this vice, macereen fasting and scourging, and castrate by these excesses kneeling down and bemoaning this vice. "

45. FRIVOLITY LACK WISDOM, IS THE DAUGHTER OF DISOBEDIENCE AND SERVANT OF LUST, AND ATTRACTS LEISURE AND LAZINESS.

Those who walk by frivolity, do not fear God, they have no love for God and are deprived of wisdom, because they reject this fear. Do not let themselves be surrounded by the love of God and who therefore do not keep them in their ways. Frivolity is in a sense daughter of disobedience, and is often handmaid of lust. Even if initially not completely abandon these sins, still looking for disobedience and lust as companions and ends up bound by them. He is angry, tibia, and howls all, it looks like food unseasoned. He has no true joy and true sadness, not listen to the prophecy, not speaking to wisdom, not root or foliage of a fruitful tree because no morning dew low prophetic illumination to its roots, or at noon rises wisdom in the fronds of foliage. It is slime and rot, science does not find pleasure in the works is not food, not useful, does not monitor your senses and elevates the mind to God. Attracts leisure and laziness, with which rashly many slippery walks and scandalous sites. And fixing his gaze on the various things he finds, he forgets what belongs to God and very often even neglect their physical needs.

But the indefatigably want to serve God in the austerity of his life, abhor the vanities of this vice, restrain the body and spirit, and soar to God. Indeed, when the man returns to heaven seeing the face of God by faith, with his watchful gaze kisses and hugs his firm charity. So also in man, it is what has been written true:

46. WORDS OF DAVID

"Delight yourself in God, and give you what you ask your heart." (Psalm 37.4). These words there that understand this:

You think that faith in God and perform works of faith, gathers in you all the joys of the virtues and delight in who is Lord of the universe, following in faith and wanting in faith who is your Creator. And when you do your delight Him, He will fill you of all goods of which you never will dry you as to what you aspire and as your heart desires. How that way?

Faith by which you believe in God rightly, does not allow you aspire to anything that is not fair, so look for contemplation, as faith teaches only what pleases God and what is eternal. Indeed, if you aspire to God a necessity, and if also a necessity your brother you invoke, for this good and holy works, the perfume of the virtues is about the love of God and God never ceases to address these righteous entreaties. This has been said about the purification and the

salvation of the souls of the penitents and is worthy of faith. Who has faith considered carefully and remember to act good.

THE CURSE

After this I saw other evil spirits in the crowd I mentioned earlier, proclaiming with a loud voice: "Lucifer is Lord, because the elements obey his orders" These spirits, examine the items carefully, and induce men to curse, persuading them to engage in the arts of magic and sorcery.

47. PENALTIES FOR CLEANSING OF SOULS OF THOSE WHO IN LIFE SINNED HEX AND REASON OF PUNISHMENT.

And I saw a great swamp, which totally seethed like a fire, which gave off a terrible stench. He had a huge amount of snakes and other worms. There they were tortured souls of those who while in their bodies were given to Hex, and through the fiendish arts performed on various creatures many magic rituals and sorcery. Evil spirits insulted souls with many offenses saying, "These are not the true Lord". They burned in the swamp fire as they neglected the true faith and his works kept in disbelief. They felt the stench of the swamp no longer they saw what they did. They were tortured by worms because they put confidence in the elements and other creatures, believing in them rather than in God, and were tormented by the insults of the evil spirits because they reveled in these appalling arts.

And I saw and understood these things.

48. HOW, PENITENCE, ERASABLE THE SIN OF HEX.

And again the living light I heard a voice that said, "The punishment you see are true. Men who try to defeat the evil spirits that urge to curse, and avoid the punishments of this vice, must grieve with a rough dress and punished with very severe and harsh whipping fasts as fair sentence."

49. INVESTIGATING THE CREATURES IN AS IF WERE THE SCRIPTURE, DESTROYED IN THE BODY AND THE SOUL, SINCE BLIND SIGHT OF YOUR SOUL.

Men examining the creatures things they should look in the Scriptures and try to study them their way, rather than in Scripture, worship and serve the devil rather than God. Therefore, the devil joins them, saying, "I will give you whatever you ask me" And the wretch who thus serves the devil says to himself: "All my Salvation discover the creatures. If I always set at God and did not provide me the good things I like, God could rip all, if wanted, and then what would? So what I want, I'll look at the creatures. And I think commit sin in this way. " Thus he speaks for itself, deluding of the worst ways, and put into practice these words with appalling and arts perverse. Therefore the body and soul is destroyed as it follows in the footsteps of the first angel, and still is more despicable than the devil, because trust creatures irrational thing the devil did not, because only he trusted himself.

But who wants to serve God with dignity and with a pure heart, flee deceit and such illusions, and not rush himself or creatures in this perversion. Because if you examine the creatures for

questioning, blind sight of her soul. If you want to talk to them as God, he is moved to the praise of God. Y If you make them depraved and infamous and contrary to God, and if he has done something against his nature and his salvation, sends his soul to destruction. Despise this behavior who wants to be near his Creator. This has been said about the purification and the salvation of souls of penitents and is worthy of faith. Who has faith considered carefully and remember to act good.

AVARICE

After this I saw other evil spirits in the crowd I mentioned earlier, proclaiming with a loud voice: "Lucifer will be enriched with many honors, and we will be glorified with him" These spirits teach men greed, and the urge to suck increasingly bigger things and more.

50. PENALTIES PURIFICATION OF SOULS SINNED OF GREED AND REASON OF PUNISHMENT.

And I saw a mass of hot air seething with intense burning all of it, which is very small and terrible worms and carried here and there by the wind flapped. Inside were the souls of those who when they lived in the world were made slaves of greed and always had the urge to grab other people 's things, anyway they could. Their souls endured hot air mass because of the inexhaustible desire of greed they had, and were tormented by the cruel bites of worms by a lot of damage and suffering caused by their greed for men.

51. PENALTIES FOR CLEANSING OF THE SOULS OF THOSE WHO HAVE COMMITTED AND THEFT BY REASON OF PUNISHMENT GREED.

I also saw a deep well so I could not see the bottom. This well went to top a flame, which then turned back into the same pit. And this process is repeated continuously. There were punished souls of those who, while they lived, committed theft by greed. With flame rose up from the well and with her again fell into the deep, and crying shouted, "Oh, why we had to sin so!" In fact, they were found in the well for committing theft. They burned in the flame by the roughness demonstrated in this vice. The flame pushed them above and below, for the many depredations committed. And because they had not considered doing no harm with such facts, crying for such punishment.

52. OTHER PENALTIES THAT PURIFY THE SOULS OF THOSE WHO HAVE COMMITTED THEFT BY GREED, AND REASON OF PUNISHMENT.

And I saw a vast and deep moat filled with horrific worms, on which burned a flame terrible fire, which ran to and fro many spirits evil. These tortures were punished souls of those who while they were in their furtively stole other people 's property bodies. Evil spirits of seeking to great suffering, pushing them here and there in these torments. They were in the pit for the burglaries. They were tormented by worms have disturbed peace with their wiles night. They burned in the fire by the commitment shown to exert evil arts to satisfy this vice and were tortured by cruel spirits because they were so blind that did not take into account God. And I saw and understood these things.

53. LIKE MEN, PENITENCE, MAY CRACK IN THE SIN OF GREED IS

And again I heard a voice from the living light that told me: "The penalties you see are real and are as you see them. Therefore, men who want to avoid the terrible spirits who suggest them greed and escape the punishment they correspond, they troubled with fasting and scourging and must reimburse the poor defrauded truth and mercy as much as they can."

54. HOW DOES PENANCE WHICH MIGHT DO TAKE OUT OF THEIR HEARTS THAT GREED IS SPOTTED WITH THEFT.

Those who are possessed by the vice of theft, and have not been afraid to disappoint the men if they want to avoid the penalties described, do not neglect to punish your body with that committed sin with a rough dress, very severe fasts and cruel scourging.

55. HOW, PENITENCE, MEN CAN CLEAR IN THEMSELVES THE SIN OF GREED COMMITTED WITH THEFT.

That one, however, that a slave to greed for theft, to escape the danger of torture as punishment for this vice, do not neglect to punish with fasting and scourging, kneeling in penitence.

56. MAN EVADES OTHERS CAN ALL THAT AND THE CROWDING SHALL BE SUBJECTED TO TERRIBLE PUNISHMENTS.

Who gives way to greed to the point of excluding others all you can and monopolizes, and almost leaves no stone unturned, spreading with cruelty here and there their belongings, and so impoverishes and leaves destitute others and even It makes sinners will undergo terrible punishments unless, by the grace of God, penitence to purify. In fact every moment I inquire and observe what way each man walks down the street of uprightness, as David, my servant, inspired by the prophetic spirit teaches when he says:

57. WORDS OF DAVID

"God looks down from heaven upon the children of men, to see if anyone is wise to seek God." (Ps 14, 2). The meaning of these words is this: He who made all things, the secret of secrets look back on those who are children of the flesh, that is, those who walk according to the flesh, to discern how they produce talent which he has given them. Therefore, the divine gaze considered with extreme acuity intelligence which examined the mirror of faith and with what degree of purity sought him as the soul in the flesh do good works, which God understands that it is desire for holiness. And when good deeds lead to the virtues and perfection of faith, the soul observes beholding God in the mirror of the purity of faith. Therefore, God also is deeply look with what zeal understands and seeks the man, or that neglect and abandonment, and gives each soul the just reward according to their works.

58. GREED IS NOT ONLY BRINGS OUT WHAT IS BODY OF MAN, BUT THE BODY OF MAN.

Indeed, not only a man taking things that are outside his body, but he even steals the same body.

59. THE ROBBING MAN IMITATES THE DEVIL.

The man who performs a robbery imitates the devil. Like the devil ruin your advice man's soul, so the thief eludes man his hacienda and kills the body, which also separates him from God. If no regrets fall into the curse of curses and receive eternal punishment, because he has taken to this end their sins.

60. THE THIEF STEALING NIGHT IS LIKE THE SEDUCTION JENNIFER.

But also the stealing at night is like a diabolical seduction, because the devil covers his will with devices so that it is not seen, since it does not dare to openly deceive man. And it does to steal the treasure of justice to man 's heart. In fact, he hates holiness that redeems man and leads him to salvation. But instead God starts all that is unjust, and not allow the will of the devil reach the fullness of their wickedness, as it is written:

61. WORDS OF THE GOSPEL

"I am a severe man, taking what I laid not down and reaping what I did not sow" (Luke 19:22). This means the following.

I judge everything, and my judgments are fair, honest and merciful, since weight all sins by nature. Therefore, I help with mercy to the penitent, but instead I pronounce my judgment on the unrepentant, and remove the injustice that I did not set and siege and destroyed the evil I do not spread. I did not set it unfair nor sow evil, but blame these things with my true judgment, as the bait catch fish against their will. Destroy all evil and squeeze your throat so you can not get up. Therefore, I take what I do not put and reap what you sow not, as I took what I wanted from hell, when I expolié according to my wishes. Similarly, I truncated the wickedness of the wicked, when I turn your lack of faith. This has been said about the purification and the salvation of the souls of the penitents and is worthy of faith. Who has faith considered carefully and remember to act good.

THE SADNESS OF LIFE IN THE WORLD

After this I saw other evil spirits in the crowd I mentioned earlier, proclaiming with a loud voice, "What do you want to be the God who abhors?" These spirits dragged the man to the sadness of life in the world, persuading him to shrivel in sadness and even suffer for their existence.

62. PENALTIES FOR CLEANSING OF THE SOULS THAT SINNED OF SADNESS OF LIFE IN THE WORLD AND REASON OF PUNISHMENT.

And I saw a barren, lacking water and wormy place, surrounded by darkness, in which the souls of those who were in their bodies as they were carried away by were the sadness of life in the world. Evil spirits jostled here and there souls all over the place with whips of fire, saying, "Why have you not put your trust in your God?" Indeed, they were in that place because they had not lived with the joy of celestial things, but in despair of earthly imperfections, fell into the sadness of life in the world. They endured the torment of worms, since they had lived with the bitterness of their hearts. They are suffering the darkness contrary to God, because with that attitude neglected the true holiness that does not diminish. And they were afflicted by evil spirits, as described, as they enmeshed in these evils did not trust God. And the living Spirit saw and understood these things.

63. MEN MAY DECLINE AS THE SADNESS OF LIFE IN THE WORLD.

And again I heard a voice from the living light that told me: "The penalties you see are true, are as you see them, and more. Therefore men who are stained with sadness of life in the world, if they want to defeat the evil spirits that urge this attitude and want to avoid the penalties of this vice, must depart dedicated to the life of the spirit and if they lay, keep a spiritual way of life. But if they are religious, they remain more severely than usual observance of discipline in their religious life and often submissive to the lowliest form of obedience. Meditate and earnestly reconsider the Scriptures that may engender heavenly joy. But fulfills all without mashing, but under the guidance of his spiritual advisor ".

64. THE SADNESS OF LIFE IN THE WORLD, NO JOY FOR HEAVENLY THINGS AND FEARS THE ALL HAPPENS

The sadness of life in the world has no joy for celestial things, it looks like a wind that is not useful as a life force, or to dry, but merely disperses everything it touches. Having nothing stability straight says: "I do not know what it is or what claims to be God." And so all its vitality dry, because there is enlivened with the breath of the spirit. So this form of sadness is divided into different parts, so that only the sad piles itself, finds no joy, no friend calls back with joy and not appeases the enemy. And when he has amassed sorrow upon sorrow, he hides like a snake in the den of sorrow, as he fears all that pass by. This behavior is like death, because it does not yearn for the things of heaven or trust in the world. And for this reason my zeal will fall upon it, as it is written:

65. WORDS OF DAVID

"He has jumped fire of my wrath, Honduras will burn until hell". (Deuteronomy 32, 22).

This means: I who have created the sun, moon and all other creatures, did the wise man who knew me and wanted me to know me and not combated at me with disbelief. For man it is more useful than evil, but neglects me as if I did not have Me any salvation. Therefore fire is kindled exam in the zeal of my judgments, with everything just judge. My dry fire deeply all the bad things that thoroughly reviewed. There is no creature beyond the scope of my fire or to extinguish it, because this fire delves eagerly everything that opposes God. When I show the man for salvation and disbelief ignores, I examined the righteous judgment of my zeal, has since depreciated assets that was shown.

66. THE DIABOLIC PEAT COMBAT MEN WITH THE VICES.

So fight the evil men crowd with vices of this kind, as has been said, to harm them everywhere, in all elements and all its works.

67. THE ROWS OF SPIRITS SANTOS ATTEND THE MEN AND CONTAIN THE FORCES OF THE ELEMENTS.

But against them are the ranks of the holy spirits who attend men and the power of God contain the forces of the whole earth and all the elements. They offer the works of the saints before the throne of God, that there are recognized.

68. MAN MUST IMPOSE YOUR BODY SUFFERING FOR THEIR SINS WHILE VIVA.

While living man in the world can do good and evil, and therefore can impose on your body suffering for their sins, as directed by your counselor spiritual. So that, purified from the filth of their sins, you do not have to incur the bitterness of punishment but discover the sweetness of true life.

69. TEACHER NATURE WILL CONSIDER THEIR DISCIPLES AND THEIR SINS.

The teacher will consider the strength and weakness of souls, the nature of their disciples and the condition of their sins, and even observe with what intention have been committed. And every penitent considered by nature, according to the entity of sin and repentance according to the measure.

70. TEACHER MUST BE EVIL FOR HARD AND ROUGH AND TALK A GOOD SOOTHINGLY

See How the teacher must have on hand the rod of correction to punish his disciples. It is always scourge for hard and rough, as if for some reason allow them to act only according to his will, would become completely rebels and could deliver death if they could. However, those who shine a little light, he will speak sweetly, as if to lead them harshly, be extinguished completely and that at first would get worse.

71. TEACHER, FOLLOWING THE EXAMPLE OF JACOB AND ESAU, TO ATTRACT THE GOOD FEELINGS AND CORRECTION OF GRUFFLY TO ILL FEELINGS.

The teacher has to be able to discern two courses of action, the softness of Jacob and the roughness of Esau. Jacob made some mistakes, but he had good feelings. In Esau change made mistakes, and he did so with bad feelings. And God wanted Jacob for his goodwill and rejected Esau for his ill will. So is also the master: appeals that makes mistakes with good feelings, but corrected gruffly who is wrong with bad feelings, so do not make evil worse. Anyone who has made mistakes with serious consequences, if to do penance, offer help, wounds Look at you, and consider what kind of care should apply, but if he realizes he has neglected the treatment, do penance with zeal.

72. THE TEACHER WHO IS RAGING WITH HIS DISCIPLES GOOD AND JUST LOOK LIKE THE JEWS. AFFLICING THE INNOCENT IS LIKE A WOLF. CLOAKING THE EVIL OF WHICH IS LIKE A THIEF PECAN.

But the teacher who is raging with unfair harshness of his disciples good and righteous is like the Jews who stoned Stephen. Which afflicts the holy and innocent and subtracts them their good works depleting the unjustly is like a wolf. That it agrees to a pact with vain and depraved criminals and hides his company, he is like a thief. So you should be reprimanded for believers, not disperse the flock of God. A good teacher, however, should look a watchful eye during the day and careful guard overnight for any pupil who sins. Praise zither with those who do good and be glad with good and optimal disciples.

73. GOOD TEACHERS SEEM TO FRESH AIR

Good teachers are like the fresh air; They govern his disciples with discretion and fair correction.

74. GOOD DISCIPLES MUST BE A TRUCK FOR TEACHER.

The disciples, who are adorned with good submission as gold and good works as gems, look like a cart for their teacher, just as the planets attend the sun. They show the validity of the teacher's advice, since the whole of their works carry these tips as if they were a cart, just as the planets are at the service of the sun.

75. THE WORK THAT MAN HEADS TO GOD WILL SHINE IN THE REGIONS HEAVENLY, THE HEADING TO THE DEVIL MANIFEST IN PENALTIES.

The man turns to God works carried out, since the work of the man who tends God will shine in the heavenly places, while those targeting the devil is manifest in penalties. God indeed created man and subdued the other creatures to work with them, so that their good works were not destroyed and evil were removed by means of a clear penance. When the man sells some of his property and acquires a precious pearl, she puts it in her bosom. So his penance always shine in the presence of God and be a source of confusion for the deceptive serpent.

76. WHEN THE MAN CONFESSES HIS SINS, SHOWS THE HOLY TRINITY.

If a man manifest his sins to God for the ear of a priest, he recalls the work of the Holy Spirit, who has made his force were running water and wash all the dirt. It is appropriate then that God also cleanse the sins with water. The man who is recognized guilty of sin shows the Holy Trinity: the Father in penance, the Son incarnated in the confession, the Holy Spirit in the sweat of shame.

77. AS GOD IS PRAISED BY ANGELS, AND HAVE TO BE PRAISED BY MAN.

God is praised by angels, singing and playing harps, symphonies and all the voices of praise, since this is their task. And in this praise are recognized works of God. So must praise the man because he also is manifested in two aspects, namely he praises God and shows itself good works. With the praise of man is known to God and good works are seen in man miracles of God. Indeed, man is angelic by praise, and holy man works. It is the supreme work of God, since with praise and deed is fulfilled in all the miracles of God.

78. THE HOLY LIVING SUCCOR ACTIONS TO SOULS LIVING IN MEMORY OF THE SUPREME BLISS

Prayers, alms, and other holy actions of living succor souls are not forgotten, but live in the memory of supreme bliss, and bring the remedy that leads to salvation of souls who are still in penalties purification.

79. PENALTIES PURIFICATION FREE SOULS, THE EARTHLY PARADISE FOR SOULS BE LIGHT PURIFIED AND CELESTE FOR YA SANCTIFIED.

By the very strong power of divinity absolving sins and spoliation hell souls are placed for purifying certain items. The souls purified and stripped of penalties were soon given the

earthly paradise. And the celestial light, that man can not fix or discern, is ready for those glorious souls and saints whose virtues come from the strength of divinity.

80. WHEN THE LAST DAY IN THE DIRT DISPERSE OF HUMAN MATTER, THE EARTHLY MATTER WILL SHINE AND ORIGIN, WHEN IT WAS CREATED.

And when earthly matter has run its course, then also they are scattered dirt that coagulated with the fall of Adam and then the earth will shine as originally, when it was created.

81. BY THE HOLY SPIRIT THE PRAYERS MADE IN THE HEART OF MAN CLIMBING TO GOD

When gift of the Holy Spirit man prays in his heart holy prayers, those pleas are formulated with purity not hidden, but up to God, and God is praised by both the angel and man.

82. THE VOICE OF THE PROPHETS AND PSALMODY RECITATIONS AS PRAISING GOD, REMEDIATE NEEDS OF SUFFERING WHO IN THE EXTENT WORTHWILE.

When people sing in praise to God the words of lamentation of the prophets who revealed justice and miracles of God to free someone from some pain body or giving peace of the departed souls, these people help in their need for the extent to which they have deserved. The same is also related in part earlier of pain and sighs. These pleas are unfounded in faith, and God welcomes that let you move, for God loves a hard man when he served with zeal.

83. GOD FORGIVES SINS FOR WHICH MAN MAKES ALMS, AS MUCH ARE WORTHY OF IT.

Furthermore, when man gives alms from the possessions that God has given, God remembers the sacrifice of Abraham. Just as God saved her child, so will save those for whom alms are offered, as are worthy of it, because everything is valued. God created man and gave him good things and he does not allow the man lacks anything you need.

84. GOODWILL OF MAN IS SOFT PERFUME FOR GOD.

God gives man of good will what he asks. Therefore, goodwill is the sweetest God aroma. Indeed, in the Old Testament God he did not delight in the blood of the victims, but with the goodwill of men.

85. GOD ACCEPTS THE SACRIFICES OF MEN BY NEEDS OF LIVING AND PEACE OF DECEASED

But when gift of the Holy Spirit man wins fair and timely sacrifices for the needs of the living or for the peace of the dead, God accepts this dignified grief and precisely as he heard Moses and Elijah because they did not stop working for those who sinned against God.

86. THE ANGEL OF PUNISHMENT SMITES NOT TO SERVE GOD.

But who does not serve God in any of these ways, God strikes him hard by the futility of his heart by an angel of punishment. Therefore, no faithful should never stop working for God,

not for others, not for himself, so that He who examines the heart of man, reward their fair fatigue and goodwill, since fairly rewarded each man according to his works. This has been said about the purification and the salvation of souls of penitents and is worthy of faith. Who has faith considered carefully and remember to act good.

END OF PART FIVE

SIXTH PART

MAN REMOVES EVERYTHING, UP TO FOUR CONFINES DE LA TIERRA

Finally I saw that this same Man, as having everything in himself, removed the same time to the four corners of the earth. And in his left thigh appeared a Unicorn, who licking his knee, said:

1 WORDS OF THE UNICORN

"The things that were created will be destroyed and those that have not been created will be built. Also will be examined the sin of the man, the good with the righteous works that is in him shall be perfected, and shall pass into the afterlife with his good name "

And I wondered if there would appear any vice, different or similar to those that had seen before, but I was not shown anything similar.

2 AT THE END OF THE WORLD GOD REVEALS HIS POWER

And again I heard a voice from heaven saying to me, "The mighty God, whose power is over all things, he will show his power at the end of the world, when he turns it into a new wonder".

3. AT THE END OF THE WORLD GOD WILL SHAKE ALL THE CONFINES OF THE EARTH.

Indeed, *you see the man remove the four corners of the earth* means that the end of the world God will show his power with the forces of the heavens and shake all the ends of the earth and thus every soul will prepare to appear before his judgment.

4. WHEN THE SON OF GOD COMES TO JUDGE, HE WILL EXAMINE SO MUCH PERVERSITY AS THE HOLINESS OF MEN.

On his left thigh a Unicorn appears: Because who in his holy humanity he opposed the devil and brought him down with the sword of chastity, that is, the Son of God, it will come in the form of a man. *Unicorn licks the man's knee*, ie, receives the power of the judgment of God the Father, and shouts that everyone must purify himself by fire and renew in a new way. The perversity of man also has to pass judgment, and the holiness of good and righteous works of man must be perfected, so the souls of the righteous will then pass with the greatest glory and joy to the happiness of eternal life.

5 ALL THE SINS OF MEN HAVE STAINED WILL BE PURIFIED.

After God has perfected the strength of the virtues in man, he will lift up with his great strength to the clouds and remove the ashes that have darkened the elements. And he will do it in such a way that on earth all things will be removed with great terror and all the things that had been tainted with the sins of man were they will purify. Then God with his invincible

weapons will also destroy the North and all his forces, and he will destroy the devil, he will strip him of his arms and snatch his booty.

6. AFTER THE JUDGMENT WILL APPEAR A DARK SKY AND A PURE EARTH, AND ALL THE MORE SECRET RESERVATION DEEP WILL BE OPENED.

Then there will appear a dazzling sky and a pure earth, since they will have been purified together with the other elements. Now they are as dull, and do not let fully discern their celestial origin, but then they will shine renewed.

Then also, the man already blessed, purified in these elements, will resemble the golden circle of a wheel and will be ardent in body and spirit, and will open all the reserve of the deepest secrets. Thus the saints will be close to God, and He will give the fullness of joy

7. AFTER THE END OF THE WORLD THE DEVIL WILL NOT CAUSE MORE VICICES, BECAUSE MEN WILL NOT LIVE MORE, IN TIME, ON THE EARTH.

That no defects appear different or similar to those that had been seen before, and it does not show anything similar means that from the end of the world hereinafter devil will not provoke more sordid vices to deceive men, since the world it will cease to exist as it was before.

And since then the vices will not grow, no one will have to make them any more resistance as before: they will no longer be inspired by the evil spirits. They will not be judged more by no temporal examination, for their memory will be erased from the earth where men will no longer live temporarily and carnally, and can no longer torment them with their vices. In fact all things will have passed into the eternity, and then the instability and weariness in which the world and all that is in the world will be over. There will also be no before, terrors and dangers, as when men lived in time in a world temporary. John, my chosen one, shows it in a heavenly vision, when he says:

8. WORDS OF JOHN IN THE APOCALYPSE

"And God shall wipe away every tear from their eyes, and there shall be no more death, nor sorrow, nor cries and mourning, and there will be no more pain, because the old world has passed away. " (Revelation 21: 4). This means the following:

God will remove every bargain of sins that makes tears flow from the conscience of the saints, and will take them to eternity as the pure clay of living life, just as the first man was created. The death that is now at the end of life in the current time sequence will not come as it does now, that childhood ends in the youth, youth in old age, old age in death.

The saints will no longer live in a tearful exile, they will not wait for another life, since they will always have that life in which there is no boredom. They will no longer scream ignoring the end of their fulfillment, will no longer have to investigate any hidden answer, for always and openly they will see the glory of God. The pain, the taste for sin, he craving to possess and the fear of losing what you have will no longer torment men. Nor will they be concerned about any temporal dominion, they will forever save from all evils, for the evils of former times will have disappeared; when men lived in the world subjected to time and torments temporary.

Those who have a desire for life, take these words and put them in the depth of their heart.

9.LESSER PENALTIES RESERVED TO THE SOULS OF WHICH LACK OF THE SIGN OF BAPTISM AND REASON OF THE PUNISHMENT.

And I saw that from the darkness there was a mist spread over an immense expanse with many torments. I saw in no part of the darkness any suffering of fires, or other grave tortures, but only some souls who, without other sins, were nevertheless taxed for the sin which death trial on Adam and lacked the sign of baptism. Some of them they had to endure smoke in the darkness, some not. These souls were not subjected to grave torments, but were in the darkness of unbelief, because, while they were in his body, *even without the weight of other sins, they were taxed for the sin that caused the death judgment on Adam, and lacked the sign of the baptism.* Those who had committed minor sins had to endure the smoke which I have described, while those who had not committed minor or serious sins, but had not received the sign of the Catholic faith did not suffer any smoke in this darkness, only endured the darkness of disbelief as mentioned previously.

10. THE GEHENNA HAS IN ALL GENDER OF FEATHERS.

I also saw other darkness, black, horrible and infinite, all fiery in a darkness without flame, which extended near the darkness already described and constituted its force. In them was the Gehenna, which contains all sorts of torments, miseries, stench and feather. But I could see nothing of what was in the Gehenna or in the darkness, because he saw only the darkness, but not his interior, only the outside, and therefore neither was he capable of seeing Gehenna herself. I heard, however, extraordinary and indistinguishable groans and extraordinary and indistinguishable grinding of mournful souls, innumerable and indistinguishable noises of pain like the roar of the sea and as the sound of many waters. In Gehenna, in fact, there are all sorts of sorrows, since it is the dominion of the evil spirits that infused all the vices in the men that consent. These punishments are so numerous that a soul charged with the body he can neither look at them nor understand them, for they are above the understanding human. And I saw and understood these things by the living Spirit.

11. IN DARKNESS, WHERE BEFORE THE PASSION OF CHRIST FOUND THE SOULS OF SOME RIGHTEOUSNESS, NOW FOOLS THAT ARE NOT LOADED BY THE WEIGHT OF SINS, BUT THAT ARE NOT SIGNED BY BAPTISM.

And again I heard a voice of the living light that I described that said to me: "The pains that they are true, and they are as you see them and still more. Indeed, in the darkness described above weeping and grinding of teeth, but in the place where you do not you see punishments of cruel tortures were held for some time the souls of some men who, before the victory that marks the triumph of the Son of God, lived in the world without knowing sin. Here still are souls that are not loaded with the weight of their sins, but nevertheless they have not been marked by the signal ardent of the sacred fountain, because they had no vision of right faith. And some of them they have to endure the torment of the smoke because they were contagious with the taste of the pollutions of the world, others simply have to endure the simple darkness by the sheer ignorance of the faith. "

12. LA GEHENNA ARRIVED AT THE MOMENT OF THE RUIN OF THE FALLEN ANGELS AND HAVE IN ALL THE STORMS WITHOUT HOPE.

In other horrible, burning darkness, also without flame, because they lack the air of the light and the flame of the bright fire, neighboring the darkness already described (because both a as another exists in perdition) is, as you see, Gehenna. Arises with doom of the fallen angels, welcomes Satan and contains all kinds of torments for all miseries, without comfort and without hope. And there remain the souls that are in the oblivion, together with the one who at the beginning of time schemed the ruin of the genre human. The understanding of the mortal creature does not cover how, in what quantity and what kind they are, since they are in oblivion and will never stop being it. There those who do not seek the grace of God will remain, they do not want to look at God and not they want to have life.

13. WHAT HAS BEEN REJECTED BEFORE GOD, IS FOUND BETWEEN SUPPLICIOUS INFINITES

And what else could human mortals learn about how much they are forgetting presence of God, but what has been rejected is among infinite tortures? From the old serpent, who does not want and does not want the good, and is inspiring the evil and of all evils and sins. It was the first that saw the radiance of God, but then began the evil that would not have had to exist and would not have had to be made. Every creature has been made by God, but the evil that started the old serpent, began without Him.

14. GOD CONSTITUTED THE SUN, THE MOON, THE STARS IN AGAINST THE DEVIL

Lucifer was constituted as a mirror with all its adornments, but he wanted to be himself light and not shadow of light. Then God made the sun to flood all the creatures as opposed to the glow of that. He set the moon to illuminate all the darkness as opposed to its insidias and constituted the stars so that they obfuscate all the vices. God, in fact, is that fullness in which it does not exist, nor can it exist, no empty space. Instead the devil is an empty vessel, for as soon as he saw, lost by his pride, his own radiance, was buried in hell, where will remain without glory and without any honor of praise, because it is the predator who expelled the first man, stole and made him banished from paradise, is the murderer who killed Abel and who attacked men with evil when he pretended to be their God.

15. THE EVIL OF THE DEVIL IS WORSE THAN THE EVIL OF MAN, THEREFORE WHICH WILL ALWAYS BE BETWEEN THE FEATHERS.

But the evil of the devil is worse than the evil of man, for when the man saw God, he did not see him as he is. The devil turned aside the wheel of man's birth, he deceived with many evils, and for that reason surrounds to him in the maximum confusion. Even rejoices at the perdition of souls. Therefore, the devil will always find himself in his torments as an exile without consolation, since his deceit will twist upon himself with great confusion, and will be completely distressed red with anger when he start your followers by penance or purification.

16. THE DEVIL DID NOT FIND ANIMAL MORE READY TO DECEIVE TO THE MAN THAT THE SERPENT.

The devil deceived the first man in paradise by means of the serpent, for between all the genera of animals found no one more ready to deceive the man. As the devil feared to openly approach the man, chose the serpent as a means of scam. Because the serpent has two natures, that is to say that sometimes it is in the water and sometimes on the ground. In both elements

it is whistling and perfidious; whistles and perfidy of the earth. That is why it has a sinuous movement in the water, and in that of the earth almost pleading. Its nature is such that it misleads the man and kills him with his deadly venom. But if the man manages to overcome it, hides and pretends to move toward him. With the cunning of a serpent, the devil persuaded man to have neither joy nor confidence in God. The man when trying the apple acquired the science of evil and in its juice realized that there was sin. From In this way the devil infused into man all evil, evil which was then quenched by him. water of baptism.

17. AS WELL AS GOD'S WORK WILL NEVER END, SO ALSO THE WORK OF MAN WILL NOT FADE, THE GOOD FOR HIS GLORY, THE EVIL BY HIS CONFUSION, UNLESS IT IS CLEARED BY PENANCE.

But the work of God, which is man, will last and not end, and so also the work of the man will not fade, for the work of the man who reaches God will shine in the regions of heaven, while the work that goes to the devil will remain in the punishments. When God created man, he imposed on him to work with creatures. And just like man does not finish but is changed into ash and then resurge, so also his works they will be seen, the good to his glory, the evil to his confusion, unless they are erased in exchange for a clear penitence.

18. THE DEVIL ACCEPTS MAN WITH THE VICE WITH WHOM SEE YOURSELF.

But the devil deceives man as a spy by seducing him with seduction, and lurks with the vice with which he sees him delight in the elements. In fact all the vices come from the devil and are like thieves, since, as far as they can, they take away all the good things that are in man, and they do it sometimes by means of the elements and other creatures with which man lives and works.

19. THE SAME THAT THE MAN IS IN THE MAN ELEMENTS, THERE ARE ALSO IN THE FIELD THE VIRTUES.

Just as the four elements are in man, so in the good soul is they find the virtues of God, and bring it back to good.

20. THE SAME THAT THE FIRE INFLATES THE BODY OF MAN, VIRTUES INFLAMMATE YOUR SOUL.

The Holy Spirit is truly an inextinguishable fire that can never be extinguished and which grants all goods, ignites all goods, raises all goods, he teaches all goods, and with his flame has given man the power of Express oneself. It is like fire with its powerful forces, which in its ardor reveals its humility that submits to everything and is considered inferior to everything. And this ardor has ice, that is, patience, and also has moisture, that is, goodness, which shows all. And the work of humility and its foundation is holiness, which rises up through the air celestial while the evil spirits are rolled up and reduced to nothing.

21. THE SAME THAT THE MAN BREATHE THANKS TO THE AIR, SO THEY VIRTUES MAKE SUSPIRED THE SOUL FOR THE CELESTIAL THINGS.

The air that has penetrating powers means faith, which is the banner of victory. As the flame of fire shines, faith teaches the way straight and shows the dew of the hope with which waters the minds of the faithful when they sigh for the things celestial beings feeding in themselves

the vital force of perfect charity, by which they rush to do good to everyone everywhere. Therefore, with the sigh of repentance, they utter with prayer a tearful moan, just as the soft puff of air does to leave the flowers, thus producing, in the heat of the celestial desire, excellent fruit as life food that serves their purpose and many others.

22. THE SAME THAT WATER WETENS THE BODY OF MAN, THUS VIRTUES WATER YOUR SOUL.

But also water, with its many powers, shows man how to abandon the vices and long for the virtues. Through water, the Holy Spirit overcomes all indignities, and by the water even perfects his gifts. As a kind of heat, send the prophecy to dissolve the clot of sins. And like the air, with the wisdom extinguishes the joy of sin and thus man is strengthened by the dampness of justice and can flow into spiritual things in the flood of truth. It even makes progress the precepts of the law, when with the juice of chastity he extinguishes the juice of the marrow of the men and when with the taste of the abstinence it destroys their excessive sins. And also, with the vital force of the deep sighs of men infuses in their hard moisture compounding minds, so that they soaked with moisture from the virtues embrace the contempt of the world and reject away all the filth. And so brings the faithful of virtue up in virtue as if they were birds, and by the abstinence of sins nourishes them with the food of life like fish that are in the waters of the faith. He floods them with their heat, just as animals do, and so they live a rigorous way of life different from the earthly, for love of the celestial kingdom. And as they move through the way of humility, takes away the lather of pleasure and the habits of vices, the maintains in the observance of all the virtues and reinforces them with the resistance of perfection, so that they put the love of God before all other things.

23. THE SAME THAT THE EARTH SUPPORTS THE MEAT OF MAN, VIRTUES MAKE MAN PRODUCE GOOD FRUITS.

The earth with its compensated forces teaches man to offer the things of the flesh to God and to abandon in its interior the luxury of this world. The faithful one knows how to be cold in the heat of summer, when it is considered the most humble in the world, and is shown hot in the rigor of winter, when in the ardor of the virtues he denies the desires of the meat. But it also feeds on the vital force of the celestial virtues, when dry the stimuli of his flesh, and then produces seeds of good works, with the which catches the fruit of holiness.

God created man so that by performing heavenly works he could overcome the earthly, and that God might overcome in man the cunning of the devil, and so man be the standard of divinity. In effect, God made the first angel luminous, which showed the arcana of divinity, but this angel was exalted in the presence of God stopped praising God, making his own glory disappear. But God created the man so that what is inferior will overcome what is superior.

God has perfected all His works in man. And this, bear in his flesh many temptations just as the earth sustains the animals, and when it moves away from the things of the world, he does like the wild animal that flees from man. When he returns to the spiritual life, is like the domestic animal that runs towards man. Thus, the man carries the whole world in his physical nature, while overcoming all things terrestrial in its existence and therefore is called the standard of the celestial harmony in the victory of the heavens, because it destroys the devil together with the concern for the temporary worries. And so, the works of the Holy Spirit represent the forces of the elements in man.

24. THE SAME THAT NOBODY IS ABLE TO REVEAL THE JOYS ETERNAL, NOBODY IS ABLE TO REVEAL THE INFERNAL MYSTERIES.

Therefore, whoever is concerned to avoid the infernal torments, flee from the devil and reject your suggestions. Take the faith of the fountain that brought the one who came without no sin, and keep your faith with just work so that it can reach the joys that have been ready for those who choose God. However, just as none human language can explain these joys, no human science will be able to describe the infernal miseries.

These things have been referred to by the living voice of undeviating living Light and are worthy of faith. Those who have faith consider them carefully and remember them to act the good.

25. BLINDS AND JOYS OF THE SOULS OF THE SEGLARES THAT BY PENANCE RESIGNED THEIR SINS BEFORE THEIR DEATH, AND THE SOULS OF THE SECRETS WHO FULFILLED THE COMMANDMENTS OF THE LAW OF GOD IN A LIFE OF GOOD WORKS, AND REASON FOR THE REWARD

And I saw a huge and immense glare whose brilliance was so intense that I could not look at him or the things that were in him, but as in a mirror. I knew it was there was every kind of flourishing amenity and soft perfume of many aromas with many delicacies. I knew that there were the souls of some blessed who, while they had been alive, moved God with just moans and had him worshiped with just works. These souls had the sweetest joys in all these things.

I saw some of them as if by a mirror: they all wore a type of dress dazzling, some wore a crown as bright as the dawn, and their shoes were whiter than snow. On the other hand, others carried on the head a crown as of gold, and his shoes gleamed like emeralds. The rest of the adornments of all these were very numerous, but they were hidden to me. Indeed, all these, while in his body, rejected the devil through faith and led the faith to perfection. And some with a worthy penance, others with good works, and received now calm *in the claror I have described and rejoiced with pleasantness and delight that claror*. And since these blessed, forsaking sins and doing good works wanted the commandments of God, dressed the white dress of which Adam was undressed.

Some of them, who through penance had engraved salvation in their minds with which God redeemed men, wore a brilliant crown on his head like the aurora. And as they had come back to life, although late, by right paths to way of salvation, *his shoes appeared whiter than snow*. As while living in the world as laymen, by divine inspiration destroyed their sins with penance, before the hour or the very hour of its transit, winning thus salvation.

Others, however, did not abandon God for the secular and willingly kept their commandments in their hearts, living in the world and lay not, however, forget God, *wore on her head a crown as gold*. And since they had followed the precepts of God *vigorously its shoes sparkled like emeralds*. While in his body he did not neglected God, but devoutly fulfilled the legal precepts of God, although with the body they were in the world and in the life of the world.

The rest of the decorations of all these were very numerous, but they were hidden from me sight and my understanding.

26. GLOWS AND JOYS OF THE SOULS OF WHOM DILIGENTLY OBSERVED IN SECULAR LIFE ACTIVE THE COMMANDMENTS OF THE LAW AND REASON FOR THE REWARD.

I also saw the glow of another claror much greater and infinite, of which I could not to perceive any limit. There was a glow so intense that I could not look at him, now which was above the human intellect. The claror I described earlier was united to this, as one region extends to another, since the one was beginning and origin of the other. And I understood that there were all sorts of delights there, all sorts of music and voices of praise, the joys of joy and the magnificence of all joy. I knew that there were the souls of the saints who afflicted their bodies with severe and cruel punishments in the world, and also the souls of other saints who gave their bodies to martyrdom for the sake of life. But I could not see anything found in this glow but as a mirror because he could not observe even glow.

And as by a mirror I saw some of those who wore a white cloud dress, which seemed purer than the pure ether that is above, and as interwoven with gold. He too adornment of their head, that is to say the crown that they carried on the head, was of electro, their Sandals looked like glass and reflected a purity beyond the clearest waters. From time to time they were brushed by a soft wind that came from the arcana of divinity and which had the scent of all herbs and all flowers. They then produced a sound of sweet symphony, and their voices pealed like the voices of many waters. The other adornments, which were so many, I could not see them. The same as they had apprehended to God with great faith and rigorous devotion, and with all their being they wanted to God with their good works while living in the world with their body, they got the claror beauty I have described, *and those joys had the infinite joys of claror*. In fact, due to the observance of the precepts of the law that exist in the purity of justice, respected by living in the secular life and in the active life, They wore a dress of white cloud *that seemed purer than pure ether*. And her dress shone as a golden interweave, by virtue of the love of the commandments, for they diligently observed the commandments of the law.

And by the clear penance with which they wept in their heart with pure conscience each sin, *adorning his head, the crown is worn on the head, was electro*. Since they had walked with righteousness and purity by the ways of the mandates secular, established in the law of God *for those who live in the world, his sandals* They seemed crystal, and reflected a purity beyond the most limpid waters. By gentle generosity in the alms, whereby, in tears, they offered mercy to all misery (and they did according to the commandments of the law that God established, when they clothed the naked, they satisfied the hungry, they gave drink to the thirsty, visited the sick and prisoners, and did good deeds of this type) *were occasionally chafed by a gentle wind that came from the arcana of divinity and all had the scent of herbs and flowers all*. For devotion to which they obtained, with words and deeds, good fruits with deep sighs and Tears, *produced a sound sweet symphony, and their voices rang like the voices of many waters*. While living in the world with their bodies, they spent their lives in secular condition but only with the body and not with the spirit, and with just works fulfilled the law of justice in the fear of their Creator.

The rest of the decorations and their meaning were hidden from my sight and my understanding.

27. JOBS OF THOSE WHO SUBJECT TO OBEDIENCE IN THE 20 RELIGIOUS LIFE AND WELL SERVED GOD WITH ALL DEVOTION AND REASON FOR REWARD.

In the same way, as by a mirror, I also observed others in that light, as clad in a dress more beautiful than the aurora and lighter than the glare of the sun, adorned with precious gems, which spread a soft air like the sweetness of the flowers with perfume of balm and all kinds of scented herbs. These were carried on the head crowns decked with noble hyacinth and wore shoes admirably adorned with precious pearls. His voice had the sound of all kinds of music and they sang continuously without tiring of new songs. They were from time to time illuminated by a clear and pure light coming from the arcane of the divinity, so light intense and resplendent that neither the human eye can see, nor the human ear perceive, nor the human heart imagine.

The rest of the decorations were very large, but he could not see them. These too, by the loyalty of their faith and by their indefectible strength of their good deeds, they rejoiced in that light and in the delightful delights of those joys. *And went clothed like a dress more beautiful than the aurora and lighter than the glow sun adorned with precious gems*, as always trying to act righteously, they did what they of good will initiated, when with hard work they knew abandon one's own will. *That dress diffuses a soft air like a perfume of balsam and all kinds of scented herbs* because they practiced abstinence from carnal desires in the submission of obedience, which is the flower of holiness, when offered men the perfume of life and the example of holy virtues. *And wore crowns on his head bedecked noble hyacinth*, because in all works directed to God in their heart a confident hope. *And they wore shoes admirably they adorned with precious pearls* because they had been firm on the straight path of their spiritual behavior.

For that praise with which humbly and devoutly while they were alive They praised God with a voice of singing, *his voice had the sound of all kinds of music*. By the obedience of his heart and his mouth, which never ceased in the accomplishment of the task assigned by God, when living in their body they meditated piously and exercised all virtues, *sang continuously without getting tired, new songs*. And how with angelic submission, with all the effort of the mind and body, and also of the voice and good deeds, imitated the praises of the angels praising God. Because they obeyed the orders of their superiors, and both with continuous prayers as with silence, in addition to other good works of this kind in life Contemplative and continence of carnal desires, *they were occasionally illuminated by a clear and pure light coming from the arcane of the divinity, so light intense and resplendent that neither the human eye can see, nor the human ear to perceive, nor the heart of man imagined*, as has already been said. Indeed, living in the world with their bodies they were able to separate themselves from the matter from which they were conceived and born, and they dedicated themselves with true obedience to spiritual life and served their Creator with full devotion and humble submission, in contempt of the world and its pleasures. The rest of the ornaments and sense all these were hidden from my sight and understanding.

28. JOYS OF SOULS OF TEACHING AND HOLDING THAT GOD'S PEOPLE MADE GOOD WORKS, AND REASON OF REWARD.

I also saw others in the claror described, just as I have mentioned, that is to say as in a mirror, wearing a type of dress sapphire adorned with beryl and pearls, on which, at chest height, appeared signs extraordinarily brilliant of the seven planets. They wore crowns on their heads

adorned with topaz and had shoes like pure gold. In their hands they were holding like trumpets glass, which left an air scented with myrrh and frankincense. With these trumpets played in the songs and the praises of those who have no voice before God. The rest of the ornaments of all these very numerous, but they were hidden from sight.

They rested happily in the claror and the joys of bliss I mentioned before, as they had served God faithfully with the perfection of his good deeds. By virtue of charity lavished mercy on his subordinates, and the host that welcomed sinners and publicans to lead them to repentance; and by the secret that kept hidden and secret sins of those who confess, *wore a type of dress adorned beryl sapphire and pearls*. And by that pious look of your spirit with which, in the period of his ministry, openly observed the seven gifts of the Holy Spirit, because, for God 's sake, in the active life physically cared body who was subject to them according to rule, and the sustained contemplative life in the spirit, appeared on her dress, *at chest height, extraordinarily bright signs of the seven planets*.

On their heads they wore crowns adorned with topaz, because in their hearts they brought true justice, punishing the suffering of their hearts because they would not resist God imposing his own unstable justice but set their eyes on him, performing with great constancy works of faith. *And they had shoes like pure gold* as they walk wisely made a few straight streets were his subordinates before God.

In their hands were holding like trumpets glass, which left an air scented with myrrh and frankincense with which they played in the songs and the praises of those who have no voice before God, because others were offered as a mirror, demonstrating in his works, by word and example, the true doctrine. And when radiating the example of holy deeds among the people of believers in the love of true continence in the mortification of the flesh and the holy service as assiduously devoted day and night to serve and praise their Creator, imitated the faith and justice of the patriarchs, the prophets and apostles, who said the truth manifested in God.

While they were physically alive on earth, by inspiration of God they had the care of doctors and guiding the people of God, and teaching him and holding him with word and example, were head of those who were his subordinates, tearing off evil, and not allowing them to rush into death, so also came to offer themselves to God by good works.

The rest of the ornaments of all these very numerous, but they were hidden from my view and my understanding.

29. JOYS OF SOULS OF HIS BODY WHICH SUBMITTED TO DEATH IN MARTYRDOM FOR THE GLORY AND REASON OF THE REWARD.

I also saw others in the claror described, just as I have mentioned, ie as in a mirror, they were on a sort of sea that was not liquid and had no moisture like water, but shed an intense glare. They wore a dress of red hyacinth, decorated with precious gems on his shoulders and with a fringe on top of his feet. Refulgent head had crowns of pure gold adorned all around with a circle of bright mirrors, and wore shoes adorned with emeralds and beryl. In the hands they were holding palm branches transparent as water crystal clear, and in them, as in mirrors, appeared many miracles of God.

And I heard a voice from heaven that sounded like thunder, saying: "The old serpent is opposed to God, so that was cast into hell: But the devil, then, has brought new human

elements, for men to have relationships with him, and so to persuade men to kill each other. But for the sins of men were deleted, the Lamb, that is the Son of God, he took on flesh and was dead. And now, come those who have died by the Lamb, and mix the blood of the Lamb with the blood of their bodies. " A hearing these words souls rose from the sea and shed upon the land drops of blood, and all the celestial harmony replied with a new song to the testimony of the Lamb that had been killed. And every time the voice spoke as I said, souls, shed their blood and new songs rose as said.

The rest of the ornaments of all these were very numerous, they were hidden from sight.

As, while they were in the body, they served God in faith and in works, and love for God despised their bodies with great firmness, got the mansion and the infinite joys of the highest awards and delights in claror described. *And they were on a sort of sea that was not liquid or damp like water, but shed an intense glare*, because with the strength of his mind trod the anxiety suffered martyrdom, when they seized the ardent love of God, rejecting his constancy weak instability. *Wearing a dress red hyacinth* as to remain steadfast in martyrdom, with great confidence worshiped God. *And the dress was decorated with precious gems on the shoulders and a strip above your feet*, for to worship God endured many work leading to a good end when they sacrificed themselves to God, despising the members of their bodies and subjecting torturers with various tortures.

The summit of hope was based on wisdom, since taking his gaze at all times in brotherly love for the purity of faith and sharing feelings with others, in his heart exalted God when patiently not saved their members. *Why they carry on his head glistening crowns of pure gold adorned all around with a circle of bright mirrors*. With patience and the offering of his blood walked the ways of God, so wore shoes adorned with emeralds and beryl. They also kept pure in his works and win without pollution simulation or hypocrisy, and deeds gave many examples of perseverance and patience. And they fixed in God with all the intensity of his soul, so that *in the hands were holding palm branches transparent as crystal clear water, in which, as in mirrors, appeared many miracles of God*.

All this was witnessed by the voice that resounded in heaven, which said the devil, who opposes God and is sunk in hell, is associated with some men, to inducing even murder. The voice also shouted that the Son of God became incarnate and was killed that man was plucked from the devil. He also encouraged those who suffered death by the Son of God, to unite their martyrdom to martyrdom. With these words, the martyrs, exalted by victory, claimed the torments they had suffered at the hands of wicked and unbelieving to resplandecieran the righteous judgment of God. So all the heavenly host, praising the passion of the Son of God renewed by the suffering of these souls with praise ever new joy and every time the Divine Majesty mentions his sufferings, they glorify the passion of the Lamb renewed with it because while they were alive, they not only forgot his own will, but subjected their bodies, for the glory of God, many and various torments. They did not yield to tyrants, they gave their own members, one by one, until death martyrdom.

However the rest of their ornaments and sense were hidden from my sight and understanding.

30. JOYS OF SOULS OF THOSE WHO SERVED GOD IN THE VIRGINITY OF CELIBACY AND REASON FOR REWARD

Vi claror also described in the same way that I have referred, that is like a mirror, an air mass having a purity higher than the most clear water and spilling a glow than the sun. He had a breeze contained all the vital forces of herbs and flowers of heaven and earth, and was filled with the scent of all the vital forces, as the summer has the sweet scent of herbs and flowers. In the air, I saw a mirror wearing a dress some of dazzling whiteness, as interweaving of gold and decorated, from the chest to the feet, a sort of strip of precious gems, also exuded an intense perfume of aromas. They also wore belts festooned beyond understanding human gold, gems and pearls.

Overhead had braided gold crowns, roses and lilies, circled elegantly precious gems shaped tubes. Each time the Lamb of God kept hearing his voice, a gentle murmur flowed the secret of divinity and played these tubes so that the melody sounded like Lamb of all kinds of harps and organs. Except for those wearing these crowns nobody sang this song, but others listened and rejoiced, as the man is happy when you see the glow of the sun could not see before.

His shoes were so bright almost as if spring from a living spring. Sometimes they walked on gold wheels, and then carried on harps hands that touched. Understood, they knew and spoke an unknown language that no one knows or can use.

The rest of the ornaments of all these was very large, but I could not see them. As long as they had been in the world with their bodies, completed with good works faith who dedicated their Creator, they were in holy serenity and the joys of that glow. *And they were in an air mass having a purity higher than that of the most limpid waters and presenting a glow higher than the sun*, because the purity of their minds rejected the fickle varieties of pleasures carnal, and as they had gone beyond the requirements of legal precepts raised the burning love of the true sun.

The gentle longing that showed God and men with the life force of virginity and in the prime of his spirit and body, when ignited by the heat of the Holy Spirit spread everywhere the fragrance of many virtues, *in is airmass felt a breath containing all the vital forces of herbs and flowers of heaven and earth, and was filled with the scent of all the vital forces, such as the summer has the sweet scent of herbs and flowers.*

Wore a dress of dazzling whiteness, as interweaving of gold and decorated, from the chest to the feet, a sort of strip of precious gems, for his chaste mind, which led wisely with holy virtues in the absolute devotion of their hearts to compliance with perseverance in the good against the temptations of the flesh. *And this dress also exuded an intense perfume scents*, as they acted well in the laudable and friendly name of virginity. Taming his flesh kept its remote will of the dangerous recklessness of pleasures and closely adhered to abstinence with soft decorum, without swinging to and fro with changeable behavior, which also wore belts, bedecked beyond human understanding gold, gems and pearls.

Giving wisely glory and honor to God in their hearts, and refusing in all circumstances to puerile amusement with the mortification of their bodies, reinforcing in itself signals the promise of chastity, and here were superior to men and went beyond the requirements of legal precepts. And with sighs of desire returned to heaven and with the strength and subtlety of the virtues, acted almost as if they had been men of flesh and blood and showed in their hearts and in their shame faces on all the demands of the flesh. *For all the above, they had on his head braided gold crowns, roses and lilies, Circled elegantly precious gems shaped tubes.*

And since they bowed to the meekness of the Son of God incarnate and minds rose so high that consecrated her virginity to God and observed the holy vote and dignity, rejoiced with them the *Lamb of God and let their voices heard, and a breath smooth flowing of the secret of divinity* and played the signs of her virginity crowned so that they echoed the song of the Lamb. This song did not sound in the others, who do not have these same signs, even when listening to rejoice. *And his shoes were so bright almost as if spring from a living spring,* since they had followed the steps God, as his former counsel, had shown the man. And *sometimes they walked on gold wheels, and then carried on harps hand that touched and understood, met and spoke an unknown language that no one else knows or can use,* as they were always wise and humbly and moved with pure chastity directing his face to divinity. And with pity and mercy they shall socorrieron to all who were in difficulty with alms, singing praises to God with the voice and heart, thinking and reconsidering the divine miracles and preaching them with your meditation. Also in denial of carnal pleasures they transcended human nature. While they were found in his body they served God in virginity of celibacy, imitating the angelic ranks, and thus and with other good and holy works made complete offer him. But the rest of their ornaments and their meanings were hidden from my sight and understanding.

31. CLAROR ON THAT ARE HIDDEN GREATEST JOYS AND COUNTLESS, EVEN MORE THAN ITS PREDECESSORS.

I realized that in the claror I described had a much greater and infinite claror. I tried to watch, but the glow of her light was so dazzling that I was not able to see well nor see anything of what it was. But I could understand that it was all the beauty of all ornaments, delight of delights, the joys of the joys of the most complete blessedness such an extent that no eye of man has never seen, nor ear I have heard, nor the heart has been able to achieve, while men are in fragile and corruptible body. So I had before me a kind of seal, which were hidden me more joys numerous and still much larger than the precedents that I had seen. And my view was dazzled.

And the living Spirit saw and understood this.

And the living light that I have described, again I heard a voice that said, "The joy that you see are real, and are as is and there are more."

32. WORDS OF THE SON OF MAN.

And here I heard the sound of a sweet, soft voice that poured over me like drops of balsam and said:

"I am the power of divinity before eternity and before time, and I have no origin. Indeed, I am the strength of divinity with which God created all distinguishing and recognizing things. I am also a mirror of Providence for all things. I Throne with the strongest power, I who am Word that peal, when pronounced the Fiat from which all things proceed. And openly under the eyes of the angels, I divided the times of the times, considering what they are and how they have to be all things. With my mouth I breathed life into man in that figure I made the mud, and as I embraced this figure with love, coating a robe. And so on through the Spirit of Fire I changed this mud in the flesh, and entrusted with the task of all creation. Then I rested, until I had to consider how the man had been deceived by the counsel of the serpent.

Then I descended like a flame, I rested in the lap of the Virgin and after turning it on, I incarnated of his flesh that never suffered from any dirt of sin, as the flesh of Adam was the beginning. And as a big giant proceeded with the force of virtue above all men. My seed not put a man in the process of procreation with the serpent deceived and mocked him the first man making reboil blood, driven by the pleasure of the flesh. As the devil stripped the man of his glory and snatched it from me, I struck the devil establishing circumcision, and the commandments of the law brought to confusion every suggestion of his deception.

Then, out of the lap of the Virgin man recovered by immersion in water, and this water washed male seed as the fire evaporates the water, and thus all cleansed. I put my wheel moving, to lead back to the original purity men who turned away from God. And since I had kissed the form of man I touched it, I founded a legitimate conjugal union. As the man gave him the task of holding other creatures, I arranged temperance. As I was born of the Virgin, I established the rule of virginity for men and for women in themselves different. I also established a point at the center of my wheel, which I foresaw that the victorious spiritual people could live without the world 's customs. So I completed my wheel against the cunning of the ancient serpent, who knew me since my Incarnation had been hidden for him in silence. The old serpent saw Adam, but did not recognize him completely, so it sounded asking him what he wanted to do, and he cheated hindering what to do.

With my imprisons humanity and I destroyed the irresistible force of the devil, I do not know completely but when I sit in the judgment seat, and there will be completely confused. And so by the true purification I restore the glory of paradise and the glory of the heavenly joys to those who really believe and are truly holy. "

33. IN THE GLORY OF PARADISE, PURIFIED FOR SINS, THE MEN WHO CAME TO REJOICE BY GOD REPENT, PENANCE AND GOOD WORKS.

But the glory of paradise, which the first man was cast, is surrounded by a so intense claror, you see, you can not look at her or tell what it contains, if not as a mirror. It is also adorned with a leafy flower that never fades, and perfumed with the sweet perfume of spices, and is filled with countless delights that cheer the souls purified from all kinds of sins. Souls that are there dress, with even greater glory, the dress of immortality and honor Adam lost. And as they approached God for repentance of their sins when they lived in the world, according to the measure that met the good works of God's commandments, they are adorned with beautiful ornaments, like the bodies of men They spruce precious things.

34. AT THE TOP OF THE SKIES ARE PREPARED ORNAMENTS, NUMEROUS AND SPLENDID FOR THE SOULS OF SAINTS, MORE THAN HUMAN CONSIDERATION CAN UNDERSTAND.

This great light you, because of excessive glare, manage not to stare, and is beyond human understanding, it comes from the heavenly height of which Lucifer was cast with his angels. This glow diffuses and illuminates the light of paradise and you see it maintains with the vigor of life force and beauty.

In this celestial height are the rewards and joys, sorted there and from eternity for souls blessed with every effort of intimate devotion to things of the earth, they sighed and longed for the sky. These awards, veiled human frailty as a curtain of dust can not be fully known, and that what is temporal can not understand what is eternal, but what the mercy of the Father

wills to reveal Him for His glory and profit of his faithful. There have been numerous and splendid ornaments prepared for the souls of the saints, more than consideration expire and human can understand. Indeed, the elect will be adorned with praise and with the works devoted to God, because with the soul and the body made brilliant works.

35. IN THE KINGDOM OF THE HEAVENS ARE THE SOULS OF SECULAR, PRIESTS, SUBJECTS AND ABOVE, MARTYRS AND VIRGINS WHO SERVE GOD.

Here indeed they are, you see, those in the world embraced the spirit of life from heaven although their status turn their energies to meet the needs of life carnal. And those who away from the world, with submission to the discipline of the rule and the rise of the contemplative life, devoted to the things of heaven with the body and the spirit. They are also here, who graciously and humbly turned to others with teaching and example, providing few were his subjects necessary for the body and spirit. And those who despise idols and recognizing his Creator, proclaiming the truth, did not hesitate to grieve and deliver to death their bodies. And there are those who, over his condition men of flesh and blood, consecrated and kept virtuously in the fear and love of God her virginity.

36. THE RIGHTEOUS SOULS IN THE JUDGMENT OF THE RESURRECTION RECEIVE PLEASURE THAT MUCH HIGHER THAN THEY HAVE NOW.

All these are the joys of joys and recognition of inexpressible ornaments, and are blessed because they have served their Creator with good works inspired by him. In the judgment of the resurrection will be called blessed of my Father, and receive then enjoyments much larger than they have now. For while now only rejoice in the soul, then instead they have joys in the body and soul, ineffable joys to the point that no creature will be able to manifest the world mortal.

37. CELESTIAL DECORATIONS ARE NOT GOLD, PRECIOUS STONES OR DUST GEMS EARTHLY BUT GOD PREPARES FOR HALLOWEEN DECORATIONS MATCHING THEIR WORKS.

The ornaments of those joys are spiritual, eternal and inestimable, not only because in the eternity of celestial things there is no gold, precious stones, or gems formed by earthly dust, but because the elect are adorned in the spirit of good and just works, as a man embellishes himself in the body with precious ornaments. I, in fact, who created the world, gave to my work, that is to say to man, with that science that I placed in him, the possibility of making works with the elements of which he himself is formed, earth, water, air and fire . Therefore, in the moment in which he performs good works, he is prepared for eternity, in the clarity of the light that has no end, ornaments that derive from his good works, just as the firmament is adorned with stars and the land of flowers. And sometimes, when man is adorned with earthly ornaments, his soul moans, remembering how he has to adorn himself with the virtue of his works. But just as man makes ornaments with fire, air, water and earth and, if he pleases, he prepares a dress that adapts to his body, so God prepares for the saints the adornments that correspond to his works, and not the it produces of any material but it creates them of himself, as also of himself he created all creatures. And so man should also dictate and do his works according to his good judgment and not following that of other strange creatures.

38. THE HEAVENLY ARE MANY MANSIONS THAT ARE BEYOND THE CAPACITY OF MAN, BY MAN, CHARGED BY THE MEAT CAN EMBRACE THEM WITH THEIR SCIENCE.

In the heavenly homeland there is an extraordinary number of dwellings of many delights, incalculable by man, which are reserved for men in proportion to the actions taken under divine grace. They can not be perceived or understood by human frailty, as they are above the intellect of man. Here, indeed, there are also dwellings that do not manifest any mortal charged by the body, since his understanding is beyond human. So you will not reveal to you or them or what they contain, or hidden in a mirror, or to the minimum extent. Indeed, meat oppressed by sin does not know withstand the secrets of heavenly things, but when it is reinforced by the grace of force divine.

No man burdened by mortal flesh has ever seen in its perfection, neither has been able to accept the science of his intellect, ornaments and joys of miracles supreme, but as long as the will of God has taught in vision to some saints and some prophets. So Isaiah speaks first angel motif and John speaks in his Apocalypse, when explaining the ornaments of the heavenly Jerusalem.

39. MISUSE OF LIES CAME WITHOUT GOD.

God did through His Word all good, fair and useful things, but the evil of lies, born through all injustice and all sin, arose without God. All this does not touch God in any way, he is strange, and therefore his final judgment God judges what rebels against him.

40. MAN REFUSES TO OVERCOME EVIL WHEN COMPLY.

But man does not overcome evil, but when he refuses to do so and instead, when it is evil, becomes his slave.

41. MAN ON EARTH IS ASH EXPIRES, NO CAN SEE THE IMMACULATE MANSIONS, EXCEPT WHAT GOD ALLOWS. BUT WHEN GOD FINALLY SEE FORGET ALL EARTHLY THINGS.

But man has forsaken God and has become a partaker of evil, so long as I live on this earth, which is ash and expires, you will not see the purple pure and unsullied, but only what God allows. But when you sleep so deeply that no longer have to watch to defend against evil, then you will achieve see and know those dwellings. When you see God will forget all things earthly, such as man does not remember how it was born, even though I know that is born.

42. GOD 'S MIRACLES IN DIFFERENT SHOWS EACH AGE OF THE WORLD.

In every age of the world God has taught different miracles to his saints and prophets, so that the soul of man is not completely stay away from the heavenly desires, but to remember eternal life by faith with some caveats. So also the man fallen into sin condition gives the lights in the sky so that, separated from the light, not completely perish in darkness.

43 THE PROPHETS SAW SOME MIRACLES AND OTHER NO.

The prophets and some other saints saw certain miracles and proclaimed some but not proclaimed neither saw the larger and more numerous. Instead the first angel did not investigate or expected miracles of God, as he wanted to be by himself, and was therefore buried in death. But man, on the advice of the snake, wanted to be like God with the risible joy of his puerile behavior and this was sent to exile in pain, that is was forced to also end his life in exile in pain, and in his mistaken belief that would extend into the eternity of God.

44. EVERY CREATURE AND ETERNAL LIFE FROM GOD.

Every creature originates in the will of God and eternal life is only radiance of God, and He comes. Him come ornaments, joys, every voice full of joy of eternal life. Indeed the works of the elect who gushed the Holy Spirit, here are resplendent and decorated as pure gold, precious gems, pearls and ornaments of all kinds. These ornaments are not created matter, as already explained, but come from the divinity.

Now God adorned with your man works made of clay, and with them than the wiles of the first angel who was so proud of his great splendor, so she buried in death where God left him. He, however, for him saved the man from death. And as the serpent beguiled man and man fell into the transgression of sin, it was veiled so you can not see perfectly the mysteries of God, which are hidden by the veil. Therefore, while I have straight faith, God will manifest his miracles as a window and as a mirror.

45. SOME EVIL SPIRITS CAN NOT DECEIVE MEN BUT MANIFESTING AS THEY WERE CELESTIAL SPIRITS

There is a kind of evil spirits that can not deceive men but is manifesting as if they were heavenly spirits. As lie even when they speak the truth, teach false things to men, men with their intellect can understand, to deceive more easily to men when they reveal sometimes partially true things. Therefore men who make them if they are seduced, however those who really pay attention and wonder what they are taught, it 's easy not to fall, but resist the force of truth, the rejected, and then analyze carefully successive attempts.

All this is true, and truly has been taught this simple creature inaccurate paths of words, since I who have left the Supreme Father, and have taken flesh of the virginal life force of Mother, I went carefully through the sieve this person to reveal these facts without big words, without the support of knowledge of human teaching, for that science of those who know, to see the simplicity of one who does not know, understand that the author of these words is the imperishable light, unquenchable flame, and also for the small and powerful will mortify by faith in the manner shown. Holy is because the man who is heading to the sky thanks to the miracles of God!

And I heard a voice from heaven said, "The man who saw these things and revealed typing, lives earthly life and not live, is considered ash and is not considered, reveals God's miracles not by itself, but because they they have touched, such as string zither produces sound when pressed not by itself, but because someone pressed. All this is true, and he that is true, he wanted to be so manifest in truth. So if someone with heart superb knowledge of the Scriptures or simply presumptuous spirit trying to change their meaning, it is worthy to undergo the penalties that have been described here. Or, if someone to oppose eliminates something in particular it is worthy of being deprived of the joys that have been shown ".

And I heard the voice of the crowd, from the secrecy of the higher regions, replied: "That is, amen, and so be it."

And again I heard a voice from heaven said, "This has been revealed and spoken by the living voice of the eternal living light and is worthy of faith. Who has faith considered carefully and remember to act good. "

**EXPLICIT LIBER MERITORUM VITE PER SIMPLICEM HOMINEM A VIVENTE
LUCE REVETATOTUM.**

DEO GRACIAS

**HERE JUST THE BOOK OF THE MERITS OF LIFE EXPLAINED BY A PERSON
FOR SIMPLE LIVING REVELATION OF LIGHT.**

THANKS BE TO GOD